FAIR RETURN FOR NEWFOUNDLAND POWER (NP)

EVIDENCE OF

Laurence D. Booth

BEFORE THE

Board of Commissioners of Newfoundland and Labrador.

September 25, 2018

TABLE OF CONTENTS

EXEC	UTIVE SUMMARY2
I:	INTRODUCTION
П:	FINANCIAL AND ECONOMIC OUTLOOK7
ш	RISK PREMIUM ESTIMATES OF THE FAIR ROE 36
IV	DCF ESTIMATES OF THE FAIR ROE47
V	BUSINESS RISK, FINANCING AND CONCLUSIONS70.

APPENDIX A:	PROFESSOR BOOTH'S CURRICULUM VITAE
APPENDIX B:	MARKET RISK PREMIUM ESTIMATES
APPENDIX C:	RELATIVE RISK FOR A BENCHMARK UTILITY
APPENDIX D:	DCF ESTIMATES

EXECUTIVE SUMMARY

1

This report comes 2 ½ years after my last report and events have progressed largely as I
 anticipated at that time in that Canada has used up its remaining spare capacity. On most
 objective criteria Canada is reaching the peak of the business cycle. This is largely the result
 of a booming US economy with an unemployment rate 0.7% below the natural or normal rate
 and an economic growth rate significantly exceeding its trend line.

7 2) The problems that were evident in 2016, a technical recession, weak commodity prices,
8 widening credit spreads, tightening loan standards and a stock market 14% off its highs, have
9 all dissipated. Instead, credit spreads have tightened from 1.90% down to 1.35%, the stock
10 market has boomed, the KCFSI and the Bank of Canada's loan survey both indicate easier
11 credit, and commodity prices have strengthened.

3) By all objective criteria the financial system has returned to health in the US and now
both the US and Canada have fully recovered from the financial crisis. The most obvious
indicator is the persistent increases in the policy rates targeted by both the US Federal
Reserve and the Bank of Canada. In fact, the US Fed anticipates increasing the Federal Funds
rate to slow down the US economy in 2020.

4) The conundrum is that although the headline CPI inflation rate is above 2.0% in both the US and Canada, the core rates are not, while wage growth is anaemic. This seems to be leading President Trump to push the envelope with both trade and tax policy designed to increase demand and boost production in the US and not China. Canada again seems to be suffering potential collateral damage in terms of the renegotiation of NAFTA.

5) The absence of the expected inflation for this stage in the business cycle coupled with the huge amount of bonds taken off the market through quantitative easing in the US, Europe, the UK and Japan means that long term bond yields are yet to be determined by private purchasers and are instead still largely determined by central banks. Paradoxically, the expected long Canada bond yield is lower today at 3.0% than it was in 2016 at 3.65% which in turn is lower than it was in my 2012 report at 4.55%.

6) If NP were still on a formula ROE the decline in A credit spreads of 0.45% since 2016 28 coupled with the drop in forecast long Canada bond yields of 0.65% would together indicate 29 a significant drop in the allowed ROE. However, I do not judge the resulting ROE to be fair 30 31 since I do not believe that equity markets are keying off these very low government bond yields. In particular, I continue to believe, though with some misgivings, that the allowed 32 ROE should not be changed from 7.5% until the forecast long Canada bond yield exceeds 33 3.8%. Consequently, I continue to recommend a 7.5% allowed ROE, but would point out that 34 there is increasing evidence that the current 8.50% allowed ROE is generous. 35

7) In terms of business risk I judge NP to be a typical Canadian utility. The addition of three
more years of data has not changed that assessment, since NP over-earned in each of those
years. Risk is the probability of incurring a loss and in the last 25 years it is difficult to see
any material losses. Consequently, I tend to believe that NP is being allowed a risk premium
for risks that it is not bearing

8) In 2016 I entered extensive business risk and capital structure evidence recommending a gradual reduction in NP's common equity ratio. The Board rejected that recommendation and awarded NP a 45% common equity ratio, which exceeds that of its Canadian peers. The main justification seemed to be the possibility of increasing electricity prices from the pass through Muskrat Falls costs. NP is now justifying its increased revenue requirement on an increased ROE and higher risk due to those *same* increased costs.

9) The only way that higher electricity prices can increase NP's risk is if they increase the likelihood of NP failing to earn its allowed ROE as customers shift to alternative fuels. I do not think this risk is significant for two reasons. First, the province will in all likelihood reallocate some of those costs to other entities to reduce rate shock as I am sure it knows of the experience of the Liberal government in Ontario. Second, electricity costs in the province can absorb higher costs without becoming so large as to encourage people to drop off the system. So in my judgement the death spiral risk is non-existent.

14 10) I regard a 7.5% ROE for NP on 40% common equity as satisfying the fair return 15 standard. However, since the Board heard full business risk and capital structure evidence in 16 2016 and fixed NP's common equity ratio at 45% I have not entered full evidence on the 17 common equity ratio again. For this reason, I strongly recommend that the Board reduce the 18 allowed ROE, since all the normal indicators point to a lower ROE than the 8.50% set by the 19 Board in 2016.¹

¹ My understanding is that if the ROE is maintained at 8.50% there is no material increase in NP's revenue requirement. A reduction to a fair rate of return will then decrease rates and somewhat cushion rates from potential increases in electricity costs.

1 11) I INTRODUCTION AND OVERVIEW

2 3

Q. PLEASE DESCRIBE YOUR NAME, QUALIFICATIONS AND EXPERIENCE.

4 A. Laurence Booth is a professor of finance in the Rotman School of Management at the 5 University of Toronto, where he holds the CIT Chair in Structured Finance. Dr. Booth appeared before the Board of Commissioners most recently in a 2016 hearing, as well he has appeared 6 7 before most of the major utility regulatory boards in Canada including the CRTC, the National Energy Board, the Ontario Energy Board (OEB), the BCUC, the Alberta Utility Commission 8 9 (AUC), the Nova Scotia Utilities and Review Board, the New Brunswick Public Utilities Board, 10 the Manitoba Public Utilities Board, the Regie de l'Energie du Quebec and the Prince Edward 11 Island Regulatory and Appeals Commission. He has also filed testimony before the Ontario 12 Securities Commission and in a variety of civil suits pertaining to financial matters. A detailed 13 resume is filed as Appendix A. Further information and copies of working papers by Dr. Booth 14 can be can be downloaded from his web site at the University of Toronto at 15 http://www.rotman.utoronto.ca/~booth.

16 Q. PLEASE DESCRIBE THE PURPOSE OF YOUR TESTIMONY

A. The Consumer Advocate of the Province of Newfoundland and Labrador has asked me to
 offer an opinion on the fair rate of return on common equity (ROE), and to recommend an
 appropriate common equity ratio for Newfoundland Power.

20 Q. DO YOU HAVE SOME OVERALL REMARKS?

21 Yes. It is just over two and a half years since I last filed a report with the Board and quite A. 22 generally economic events have progressed much as I anticipated. At that time I pointed out that 23 it was three years since the Board last reviewed NP's ROE and capital structure and we were in a 24 "long drawn out recovery." I also felt that I was surprised at how slowly the global economy had 25 taken to recover from the financial crisis and that we were very much in a "holding pattern" 26 waiting for the US and Europe to work their way through the after effects of their Great 27 Recessions. Consequently, I continued to recommend a 7.5% ROE since forecast long Canada 28 (LTC) bond yields were still slightly below my 3.8% trigger point for changes in the ROE.

Now the situation is at last changing. The US and Canada economies are both getting close to the 1 2 top of the economic cycle and on conventional statistics have little excess capacity left, whereas 3 Europe and Japan still have a way to go. However, the after effects of massive monetary easing and fundamental demographic changes have left long term interest rates at extremely low levels. 4 5 By now we should be seeing inflationary pressures building and higher interest rates, but we are not. We have seen the Bank of Canada increase its target overnight rate to 1.50% with 6 7 expectations of further increases with similar forecasts for the US Federal Reserve. However, 8 despite increasing short term interest rates, forecast LTC yields are actually *lower* now than in 9 2016. In its January 8, 2016 forecast, for example, the Royal Bank of Canada was forecasting an LTC yield for the end of 2018 of 3.65%. In contrast, its current forecast (September 12, 2018) 10 11 for the end of 2019 is only 3.0%. The result is that my 3.8% trigger for the LTC yield to indicate 12 changes in the allowed ROE has still to be met.

In terms of business risk, I accept that the implication of Muskrat Falls for electricity prices in 13 14 Newfoundland may appear to increase risk, however I judge there to be two offsetting factors. 15 First, I see little chance of a significant change in electricity prices during the test period as 16 Muskrat Falls will only be fully online in 2021, beyond the end of the test period. Second, the 17 provincial government has options in how to deal with the escalating costs of Muskrat Falls. In 18 Ontario we have seen the defeat of a Liberal government partly due to its mishandling of the energy file.² I suspect that the Newfoundland and Labrador government is well aware of this and 19 20 will use similar techniques to avoid the worst of the forecast for future electricity prices. 21 Regardless, I do not see NP's shareholders as bearing any increased risk resulting from higher 22 electricity prices. Ultimately the core risk borne by utility shareholders is that of the death spiral 23 where its distribution network is by-passed due to the emergence of other supply sources or 24 alternative distribution mechanisms. Neither of these risks seems to be significant for NP even 25 should the provincial government allow it.

In my judgment, NP's case for an increase in its allowed ROE is non-existent since there is no significant increase in LTC yields and capital market conditions remain benign with enormous

² See Gordon Kaiser, "Ontario cancels wind and solar contracts," <u>Energy Regulation Quarterly</u> 6-3, 2018.

liquidity. Further, I continue to judge NP as warranting the same 40% common equity ratio as other Canadian electric distribution utilities with similar low business risk. However, I generally recommend that common equity ratios only be changed in the face of significant changes in business risk or when they are clearly out of line. Since the Board heard full evidence on NP's common equity ratio in 2016 and decided to maintain it at 45% I have not revisited this topic in detail. However, since the "electricity price risk" has already been taken into account by the Board the case for decreasing the allowed ROE is stronger.

1 II FINANCIAL AND ECONOMIC OULOOK

2 Q. WHY DO YOU START BY CONSIDERING CAPITAL MARKET 3 CONDITIONS?

A. Because the legal standard for a fair rate of return in Canada stemmed from "altered conditions in the money market" where we would now understand the money market to mean the capital market. The Supreme Court of Canada determined a fair rate of return in *BC Electric Railway Co Ltd., vs. the Public Utilities Commission of BC et al* ([1960] S.C.R. 837), where the Supreme Court of Canada had to interpret a statute that provided,

- 9 (a) The Commission shall consider all matters which it deems proper as affecting the 10 rate:
- 11 (b) The Commission shall have due regard, among other things, to the protection of 12 the public interest from rates that are excessive as being more than a fair and 13 reasonable charge for services of the nature and quality furnished by the public 14 utility; and to giving to the public utility a fair and reasonable return upon the 15 appraised value of the property of the public utility used, or prudently and 16 reasonably acquired, to enable the public utility to furnish the service:

These statutory provisions articulated the "fair and reasonable" standard in terms of rates, and that the regulatory body should consider all matters that determine whether or not the resulting charges are "fair and reasonable." To an economist, "fair and reasonable" means minimum long run average cost, since these are the only costs which satisfy the economic imperative for regulation and by definition do not include unreasonable and unfair cost allocations. The statute also articulated the "prudently and reasonably acquired" test in terms of the assets included in the rate base.

Most statutes also allow the regulatory authority to examine all factors that enter into the rates to ensure that the rates are "fair and reasonable." This includes the firm's capital structure decision, since this has a very direct and obvious impact on the overall revenue requirement. To allow the regulated utility to freely determine its capital structure will inevitably lead to rates that are unfair and unreasonable, otherwise the management of the regulated firm is not fulfilling its
 fiduciary duties to act in the best interests of its stockholders.

In terms of financial charges, in Northwestern Utilities vs. City of Edmonton (1929), it was stated that a utility's rates should be set to take into account 'altered conditions in the money market.' A fair rate of return was further confirmed in the BC Electric decision when Mr. Justice Lamont's definition of a fair rate of return, put forward in Northwestern utilities, was adopted:"

7 "that the company will be allowed as large a return on the capital invested in the
8 enterprise as it would receive if it were investing the same amount in other
9 securities possessing an attractiveness, stability and certainty equal to that of the
10 company's enterprise."

This definition is referred to as an opportunity cost, in that the fair return is what could be earned by investing in similar securities elsewhere; only if the owners of a utility earn their opportunity cost will the returns accruing to them be fair, i.e., they will neither reward the owners with excessive profits, nor ratepayers by charging prices below cost.

To any modern financial economist Mr. Justice Lamont's definition of a fair rate of return as an opportunity cost means a risk adjusted discount rate or expected rate of return. This is the rate that is determined in the capital market as conditions constantly change.

18 Q. HOW HAVE MONEY MARKET CONDITIONS CHANGED?

A. The Bank of Canada's responsibilities are to "promote the economic and financial welfare
of Canada." To do this it conducts monetary policy to "foster confidence in the value of money"
and promote the safety and efficiency of Canada's financial system. In practise, the Bank of
Canada operates in a manner consistent with what is termed the Taylor rule, after Professor John
B. Taylor of Stanford University, as does the US Federal Reserve.

24 The Taylor rule is as follows:

$$r = t + r^* + a * (t - t^*) + b * (GDP - GDP^*)$$

1 where r is the Bank's actual policy rate (overnight rate), i the inflation rate and GDP the gross domestic product. The superscript stars indicate the Bank's target rates, where r^* is the target 2 3 rale rate and a and b are coefficients, which Taylor originally set at 0.50. The Bank of Canada's target rate of inflation has been 2% in a band of 1.0-3.0% for almost two decades and was 4 5 renewed with the Government of Canada in the Fall of 2016 as part of a new five year pact. For 6 illustrative purposes assume for the moment that the target GDP growth rate and overnight rate 7 are both set at 3% so the "normal" overnight rate would be 5%, or the sum of the real target rate and inflation. 8

9 Now suppose currently inflation is 1% and GDP growth is 0%. This would be a weak economy
10 with below target economic growth and inflation. Substituting these values into the Taylor rule
11 we get

12

r = 1% + 3% + 0.5 * (1% - 2%) + 0.5 * (0 - 3%) = 2%

So the policy prescription would be to lower the overnight rate from the "normal" target to 2% tostimulate demand.

In contrast, suppose the economy was growing at above trend at 4% and inflation was at the top of the Bank's range at 3%. In this case substituting into the Taylor rule we get

17

$$r = 3\% + 3\% + 0.5 * (3\% - 2\%) + 0.5 * (4 - 3\%) = 7.0\%$$

In this case with a strong economy and rising inflation the Bank would set the overnight rate at7.0% or above target

These two examples show how the Taylor rule works in "mimicking" the decision process of a central bank trying to maintain an inflation target. In a presentation at the Brookings Institute in April 2015 Ben Bernanke, the former chair of the US Federal Reserve, produced the following graph that clearly shows how the actual US target rate (Federal Funds rate) matched the rate produced by the Tayler rule.



1

Although simplistic the Taylor rule points to the two key values that are critical for setting the
policy rate: the difference between current and target inflation rate and the output gap, that is,
how much spare capacity there is in the economy.

5 In Schedule 1 is basic macroeconomic data since 1987, where we can clearly see the effect of the 6 Bank of Canada's agreement with the Government of Canada to bring down the rate of inflation 7 as it has not exceeded 3% since 1991. However, this came with very significant unemployment 8 into the mid-1990s. Then prior to the financial crisis we had good economic growth and for a 9 time the unemployment rate was actually below what is commonly regarded as the natural or 10 non-accelerating inflation rate of unemployment (NAIRU) of 6.0%. Consumer spending was 11 strong as low interest rates supported the purchase of consumer durables and new housing, while the strong investment position in Canada was partly due to a dramatic improvement in Canada's 12 terms of trade as commodity prices increased. This created a perception that Canada was a 13 14 "petro," or at least a "raw materials" based, economy which allied to the continuing strength of 15 the current account surplus resulted in a strengthening Canadian dollar and incipient inflationary 16 pressures. The result was that starting in September 2005 the Bank of Canada increased its 17 overnight rate from 2.5% to reduce the stimulus being injected into the economy.

The following graph shows the impact of this tighter monetary policy from January 2006 until December 2007, the Bank of Canada set the target rate to try and slow down the economy and reduce inflationary pressures. Of importance is that consistent with the Bank of Canada's 2% inflation target the overnight rate should be *at least* 3.0%; so 4.5% up until December 2007 was
regarded as restrictive in increasing borrowing costs to slow interest sensitive demand. This
policy stance was reversed due to the impact of the sub-prime mortgage crisis coming out of the
United States.



5

6 The above graph shows that the Bank conservatively lowered the overnight rate to 3.0% in May 7 2008 and it kept it there throughout the summer. It was then forced to dramatically and rapidly 8 cut the overnight rate to 0.25% in response to the financial crisis triggered by the failure of 9 Lehman Brothers. A 0.25% overnight rate has traditionally been thought of as the lowest rate the 10 Bank can set, otherwise it means negative deposit rates for the settlement balances at the Bank.

Unlike the US, Canada recovered quickly from the "Great Recession" and the Bank of Canada started "normalising" by increasing the overnight rate in June 2010 as there were obvious signs of recovery in the Canadian economy. The Bank of Canada increased the overnight rate on three separate occasions each time by 0.25% to bring it to 1.0% and with it Prime increased to 3.0%. Expectations in 2011 were that the Bank would resume increasing the overnight rate as the economy continued to strengthen as it was still regarded as below the "equilibrium" or "normal" rate. Further, the Bank of Canada and the Federal Government started to worry that at 1.0% the overnight rate would encourage too much personal borrowing and lead to levels of indebtedness
 that would have negative implications as interest rates returned to normal levels.³,⁴

The conundrum faced by the Bank of Canada was that while it wanted to stimulate the economy by maintaining low interest rates, it did not want a US style debt-fuelled housing bubble. The additional problem was that the Canadian economy is not an island and increasingly the Bank of Canada was concerned about the transfer of events from the Eurozone, the UK, Japan, the US and China into Canada as the US Federal Reserve (Fed), the Bank of Japan, the Bank of England and the European Central Bank (ECB) all followed expansionary monetary policies.

9 We can see the impact of events outside Canada in the following graph of the capacity 10 utilitisation levels in both the Canadian manufacturing and non-farm sectors.



³ The Bank and Federal Government were both particularly concerned about potential housing bubbles in Vancouver and Toronto.

⁴ See the Canadian Bankers Association web site http://www.cba.ca/en/media-room/50-backgrounderson-banking-issues/657-changes-to-canadas-mortgage-market

1 The sharp drop in capacity utilisation during the recession in the early 1990's is evident as well 2 as the slowdown after the financial crisis in 2009-2010. In both cases there followed a normal 3 rapid recovery out of recession and a movement towards stabilisation. However unlike earlier periods, Canada stagnated in 2012-2014 at a "low" level as the recovery did not continue apace. 4 5 Instead, we were hit with the after effects of the Euro crisis and particularly the slow recovery of our major trading partner, the United States. Then just as the US recovery started to gather speed 6 7 we were hit with the slowdown in China during 2015 and the dramatic drop in commodity 8 prices.

9 The following graph shows the Bank of Canada's commodity price index. We can see the strong 10 increase in commodity prices that started in 2002 as China started to seriously industrialise. The 11 Great Recession in the United States in 2009 caused these prices to collapse, but they quickly 12 recovered until the sharp sell-off in Summer 2015 on growing fears of a China slowdown.



14 It was this drop in commodity prices that severely affected Canada's resource sector, particularly 15 in Western Canada and triggered a technical recession in 2015Q2 and weakened capacity 16 utilisation at the start of 2015. In reaction to this the Bank of Canada surprised markets by 17 cutting the overnight rate twice in early 2015 to 0.50%.

1 This was the situation at the time of my report in 2016: commodity prices had weakened; there 2 was a drop in capacity utilization; and the Bank had reversed course and lowered the overnight 3 rate.

4 Q. WHAT HAS HAPPENED SINCE 2016?

5 A. Mainly two events have occurred, the first is the recovery has continued and the second is the election of President Trump in the United States. In terms of the continued recovery, the fears of 6 a slowdown in China proved overblown and commodity prices have partly recovered. The Table 7 8 below is from the Bank of Canada's Monetary Policy Report (MPR, July 11, 2018) and shows 9 that even Europe grew at 2.6% in 2017, with China still at 6.9%. The United States would 10 undoubtedly have continued to grow in 2017, but President Trump has increased business confidence with a promise of reduced regulation and tax reform that was actually implemented in 11 12 2018.

	·	<u> </u>							
	Share of real global	Projected growth [†] (per cent)							
	GDP* (per cent)	2017	2018	2019	2020				
United States	15	2.3 (2.3)	3.1 (2.7)	2.5 (2.7)	1.8 (2.0)				
Euro area	12	2.6 (2.5)	2.2 (2.3)	1.6 (1.7)	1.4 (1.5)				
Japan	4	1.7 (1.7)	0.9 (1.5)	0.9 (1.0)	0.2 (0.2)				
China	18	6.9 (6.9)	6.5 (6.6)	6.2 (6.3)	6.0 (6.1)				
Oil-importing EMEs [‡]	33	4.4 (4.4)	4.5 (4.5)	4.2 (4.4)	4.2 (4.2)				
Rest of the world§	18	1.3 (1.4)	2.0 (2.0)	2.6 (2.4)	2.7 (2.7)				
World	100	3.6 (3.6)	3.8 (3.8)	3.5 (3.6)	3.4 (3.4)				

Table 1: Projection for global economic growth

13

As the US is our main trading partner this increased growth has spilled over into Canada. As the capacity utilization graph shows, Corporate Canada is currently running at close to maximum capacity.

17 Further evidence is in the following graph of the unemployment rate. At the time of my 2016

18 report the unemployment rate was 6.8%. It dropped to 5.8% at the start of 2018 and has been

19 hovering there throughout the year. In response to the stronger economic performance the Bank

- 1 of Canada has started to increase its target rate with four consecutive 0.25% increases to bring it
- 2 to its current level of 1.50%. This is the highest it has been since the financial crisis.



3

4 Q. HOW DOES THIS RELATE TO GDP?

In 2016 the Bank was still very concerned about housing prices and household 5 A. indebtedness, which to some extent it still. However, Household indebtedness has stabalised as 6 interest rates have increased and economic growth has broadened with increased exports and 7 8 business investment picking up as firms bump up against capacity constraints. The following 9 table from the July MPR shows the Bank's 2% economic growth forecast has only 1.2-1.3% 10 coming from consumer spending, while housing has a negative impact. From the Bank's point of view, this is a better scenario than in 2016 as the "heavy lifting" is no longer coming solely from 11 the consumer and the housing market. Moreover, there is no longer the "two speed" scenario of 12 13 2016 with a strong Central Canada and a weak Western Canada.

	2017	2018	2019	2020
Consumption	1.9 (2.0)	1.3 (1.5)	1.3 (1.2)	1.2 (1.0)
Housing	0.2 (0.2)	0.1 (0.0)	0.0 (0.0)	-0.1 (-0.1)
Government	0.6 (0.6)	0.7 (0.6)	0.3 (0.3)	0.4 (0.4)
Business fixed investment	0.3 (0.3)	0.7 (0.4)	0.2 (0.3)	0.2 (0.3)
Subtotal: final domestic demand	3.1 (3.1)	2.8 (2.5)	1.8 (1.8)	1.7 (1.6)
Exports	0.3 (0.3)	0.5 (0.0)	0.8 (0.9)	0.8 (0.8)
Imports	-1.2 (-1.2)	-1.2 (-0.5)	-0.4 (-0.4)	-0.6 (-0.6)
Subtotal: net exports	-0.9 (-0.9)	-0.7 (-0.5)	0.4 (0.5)	0.2 (0.2)
Inventories	0.8 (0.8)	-0.1 (0.0)	0.0 (-0.2)	0.0 (0.0)
GDP	3.0 (3.0)	2.0 (2.0)	2.2 (2.1)	1.9 (1.8)
	1	1	1	

Table 2: Contributions to average annual real GDP growth

1

2 The major concern for the Bank is the impact of potential tariffs from the United States and the

3 fact that commodity prices are still somewhat weak. We can see this in the value of the Canadian

4 dollar graphed below.



In January 2016 the Canadian dollar briefly touched US\$0.703 due to the weak commodity
prices. However, it subsequently increased to the US0.80 level before concerns about President
Trump's potential tariffs knocked it back to the US\$0.76 level.

1 Q. WHAT IS YOUR OUTLOOK FOR INFLATION?

The Bank of Canada's 2.0% target rate of inflation within a 1.0%-3.0% band was renewed 2 A. 3 with the Government of Canada in the Fall of 2016. However, currently Canada is operating at 4 close to capacity with very low unemployment, so there are some inflationary pressures that 5 were non-existent in 2016. However, although in July 2018 the headline CPI inflation rate hit 6 3.0% the Bank of Canada prefers to focus on core inflation which takes out the impact of volatile 7 items. It does this by using three measures, CPI trim which removes outliers, CPI median which looks at the middle number and CPI common which is a statistical model that looks at the 8 9 underlying factor driving prices. The following chart from the MPR shows that core inflation is 10 at the centre of the Bank's inflation range at close to 2.0%.



- 12 So short run we can expect headline inflation to go beyond the Bank's 2% target, but core
- 13 inflation to stay within the Bank's range.⁵

⁵ Consensus CPI inflation for 2018 and 2019 are both marginally above 2.0%.

For longer run inflation we can look at the market's pricing of the nominal bond, where the interest rate is fixed and the real return bond, which guarantees the investor protection from inflation. The difference between the yields on these two bonds is called the break-even inflation rate (BEIR), since if actual inflation is higher than this after, the fact, you would have been better off in the real bond and vice versa. Consequently, the BEIR is a measure of the market's long run inflation expectations. The following graphs the BEIR (as a %) since 1991.



7

We can clearly see the collapse in inflationary expectations in the late 1990's as the market finally believed the Federal Government's intentions not to inflate its way out of its deficit problems. Since then the BEIR has generally been slightly above the Bank of Canada's 2.0% inflation target, but never above the 3.0% upper limit. However, at the time of my 2016 report the BEIR was only 1.37%, due to the weaker economic conditions; since then it has increased, but remains below 2.0%. Currently it is 1.72%.

14 Q. WHAT HAS BEEN THE RECENT HISTORY OF THE LTC BOND YIELD?

Schedule 2 provides data on the full range of interest rates across the broad maturity spectrum as of September 11/12 2018. The interest rate on the 30 year Government of Canada bond at 2.34% is 0.82% higher than the 1.52% yield on 91 day Treasury Bills. This is referred to as a normal yield curve as typically LTC yields are higher than short term T Bill yields. However, this yield spread of 0.82% is significantly smaller than in 2016, when it was 1.57% and slightly higher than the typical spread of 1.25%. The narrowing spread reflects the Bank of Canada's recent increases in the overnight rate and the reduction in the monetary stimulus the Bank is providing to the economy. This narrower spread also confirms the recovery since 2016.

6 Normally yields on LTC bonds are not as affected by current monetary policy as short term

7 interest rates, since monetary policy works at the short end of the yield curve via the overnight

8 rate; its influence then weakens as the maturity of the bond increases. The following graph shows

9 that the LTC yield has been on a long run decline since 2000 when it was 6.48%.



However, it was still 4.0% until 2011 when the markets realised that although Canada was 11 recovering neither the US nor Europe was in good shape, particularly the weaker Euro area 12 13 members (Portugal, Ireland. Greece and Spain, the PIGS). The result was that what started as conventional monetary policy in the US, UK, Japan and Europe morphed into large bond buying 14 programs known as quantitative easing. For example, in 2011 economists (RBC June 3, 2011) 15 16 were still forecasting that LTC yields would increase to 4.55%. However, in 2011Q4 the US Federal Reserve embarked on the most dramatic third round of "quantitative easing" (QE3). 17 18 With an open ended commitment to buy \$85 billion of US government bonds and Federal Agency backed mortgages every month. In addition to the Federal Reserve, the Bank of 19

England, the European Central bank and the Bank of Japan all embarked on ambitious bond
 buying programs designed to lower long term interest rates and stimulate housing markets and
 investment.

4 The result was that in January 2016 the over ten year LTC bond yield was only 1.89% and 5 actually bottomed out at 1.55% in August 2016. Since that time the US has stopped its bond 6 buying program, and other countries have scaled back in the face of stronger economies. This 7 combined with rising short term interest rates has caused LTC yields to increase to 2.33%. 8 However, they are still not at the level they reached before the onslaught of these bond buying 9 programs and much still depends on how quickly the central banks decide to sell off their huge 10 excess bond holdings; the US Fed alone has purchased \$3.7 trillion in bonds. If the US and the other central banks had not done this, bond yields would undoubtedly be much higher. 11

12 In 2016 I compared the situation to a bath, where although the baths had stopped filling or at least slowed down,⁶ they were still incredibly full. The result is twofold: the supply of liquidity 13 (money) used to buy securities has enormously increased, while the supply of bonds has 14 15 decreased, since trillions have been taken off the market by central banks. The result has been a 16 dramatic increase in bond prices and drop in market yields. Canada has been a by-stander in this 17 as the Bank of Canada has never had to initiate a bond buying program, since it recovered from its own 2008/9 recession and started to increase the overnight rate in 2010. Essentially Canada 18 19 has been waiting for the rest of the world to sort out its problems. It was for this reason that I put 20 a floor under the forecast LTC yield in prior testimony of 3.80% when used in my risk premium 21 estimates. In a nutshell, LTC bond yields were not being in a private sector "equilibrium" trading 22 off risk versus return. Instead, they were being set by "global policy makers" which were the 23 central banks.

24 Q. WHAT IS YOUR FORECAST FOR THE LONG CANADA BOND YIELD?

A. Currently, the Royal Bank of Canada's September 9, 2018 forecast is as below. RBC is forecasting that the current overnight rate of 1.50% will increase to 2.25% by the end of 2019.

⁶ The UK restarted its own program after a referendum in favour of Brexit in 2016.

- 1 The US, in contrast, has a current Federal Funds rate of 2.25% which is expected to increase to
- 2 3.50% over the same time period. Similarly, RBC is forecasting the 30 year LTC bond yield will
- 3 increase from 2.45% to 3.0% rather than the US increase from 3.35% to 3.85%.

s, child of period																
			Act	tual			Forecast						Actual Fo			cast
	17Q1	17Q2	17Q3	17Q4	18Q1	18Q2	18Q3	18Q4	19Q1	19Q2	19Q3	19Q4	2016	2017	2018	2019
Canada																
Overnight	0.50	0.50	1.00	1.00	1.25	1.25	1.50	1.75	2.00	2.25	2.25	2.25	0.50	1.00	1.75	2.25
Three-month	0.52	0.71	1.00	1.06	1.10	1.26	1.40	1.65	1.90	2.15	2.15	2.15	0.46	1.06	1.65	2.15
Two-year	0.75	1.10	1.52	1.69	1.78	1.91	2.10	2.30	2.45	2.45	2.40	2.35	0.75	1.69	2.30	2.35
Five-year	1.12	1.40	1.75	1.87	1.97	2.07	2.25	2.45	2.55	2.65	2.70	2.70	1.12	1.87	2.45	2.70
10-year	1.62	1.76	2.10	2.04	2.09	2.17	2.35	2.60	2.70	2.80	2.90	2.95	1.71	2.04	2.60	2.95
30-year	2.30	2.14	2.47	2.27	2.23	2.20	2.45	2.70	2.80	2.90	3.00	3.00	2.31	2.27	2.70	3.00
Yield curve (10s-2s)	87	66	58	35	31	26	25	30	25	35	50	60	96	35	30	60
United States																
Fed funds*	1.00	1.25	1.25	1.50	1.75	2.00	2.25	2.50	2.75	3.00	3.25	3.50	0.75	1.50	2.50	3.50
Three-month	0.76	1.03	1.06	1.39	1.73	1.93	2.15	2.35	2.65	2.90	3.15	3.35	0.51	1.39	2.35	3.35
Two-year	1.27	1.38	1.47	1.89	2.27	2.52	2.65	2.80	3.00	3.25	3.40	3.55	1.20	1.89	2.80	3.55
Five-year	1.93	1.89	1.92	2.20	2.56	2.73	2.95	3.10	3.25	3.45	3.55	3.65	1.93	2.20	3.10	3.65
10-year	2.40	2.31	2.33	2.40	2.74	2.85	3.15	3.30	3.45	3.60	3.70	3.75	2.45	2.40	3.30	3.75
30-year	3.02	2.84	2.86	2.74	2.97	2.98	3.35	3.50	3.65	3.75	3.80	3.85	3.06	2.74	3.50	3.85
Yield curve (10s-2s)	113	93	86	51	47	33	50	50	45	35	30	20	125	51	50	20
Yield spreads																
Three-month T-bills	-0.24	-0.32	-0.06	-0.33	-0.63	-0.67	-0.75	-0.70	-0.75	-0.75	-1.00	-1.20	-0.05	-0.33	-0.70	-1.20
Two-year	-0.52	-0.28	0.05	-0.20	-0.49	-0.61	-0.55	-0.50	-0.55	-0.80	-1.00	-1.20	-0.45	-0.20	-0.50	-1.20
Five-year	-0.81	-0.49	-0.17	-0.33	-0.59	-0.66	-0.70	-0.65	-0.70	-0.80	-0.85	-0.95	-0.81	-0.33	-0.65	-0.95
10-year	-0.78	-0.55	-0.23	-0.36	-0.65	-0.68	-0.80	-0.70	-0.75	-0.80	-0.80	-0.80	-0.74	-0.36	-0.70	-0.80
30-year	-0.72	-0.70	-0.39	-0.47	-0.74	-0.78	-0.90	-0.80	-0.85	-0.85	-0.80	-0.85	-0.75	-0.47	-0.80	-0.85
Note: Interest Rates a	re end o	of period	d rates.	* Top o	f 25 bas	is poin	t range									

Interest rates—North America %. end of period

4

5 What is clear is that there has been movement since 2016 toward "normality" at the short end of 6 the yield curve. However, the enormous amount of excess global liquidity is still affecting LTC 7 yields. Whereas in June 2011 RBC was forecasting a quick rebound to the 4.55-5.05% level for 8 LTC and US Treasury yields, this was scaled back to 3.65%-4.25% in 2016 and is now even 9 lower at only 3.00-3.85%.

The RBC forecast is usually aggressive compared to the general consensus. However, it currently is not as aggressive as it has been. Currently, the Consensus Economics forecast for the three month Treasury Bill yield in a year's time is 2.20%, which is a bit higher than RBC whereas its 10 year bond yield is at 2.875% which is essentially the same as RBC. The range for the 10 year bond yield is 2.63-3.2% and even adding the current spread to the 30 year bond yield which is a miniscule 0.02% no-one is forecasting that my 3.8% trigger for the LTC bond yield will be reached by the end of next year.

1 Moreover, at one point this Board used the current LTC yield not the forecast LTC yield to set 2 the fair ROE. Logically this is the correct approach, since bond yields are set on the basis of 3 market participants expectations for future interest rates. For example if the current two year yield is 5% and the one year yield 1%, next year's one year yield should be 9% so that the rate 4 5 earned over two years is similar. This "unbiased expectations theorem" is particularly relevant at the moment since the current 30 year bond yield is 2.34%, whereas the ten year bond yield is 6 7 only 2.32%. To a close approximation this means that in ten year's time, the market is expecting that the 20 year bond yield will still be similar to today. In other words, the market does not 8 9 believe the interest rate forecasts from the economists included in the Consensus. Instead the 10 market believes that interest rates will be lower for longer! The fact that forecasters have been consistently wrong since the financial crisis would reinforce this view. 11

In my judgement interest rates are not, and probably will not for the foreseeable future, be set by private investors. Instead, they are mainly being set by the "global policy makers." As a result, forecasting interest rates for a small country like Canada in a global financial system depends critically on central bank decisions elsewhere.

16 Q. AS THE MAJOR "POLICY MAKER" WHAT IS HAPPENING IN THE US?

17 A. The US Federal Reserve has been increasing its policy rate, the Federal Funds rate, since 18 2016 and has stopped its bond buying program and is now winding down its bond holdings in an 19 orderly manner. At the time of my report in 2016 the Federal Funds rate was 0.75%, whereas at 20 its August 1, 2018 meeting it kept the rate at 2.0%. This is a slightly higher rate of increase than 21 for the overnight rate. After the Federal Reserve's March 2018 meeting RBC produced the 22 following chart. Why this chart is important is that the Federal Reserve's policy making committee regards the "longer run" Federal Funds rate to be 2.9%. In 2016 I referred to Bank of 23 Canada research⁷ that this "longer run" or neutral rate in the US was felt to be a real rate of 24 25 1.75%, which with 2% inflation means about 3.75%. Consequently, the Fed seems to be explicitly ratcheting down the long run "neutral" policy rate. More importantly the Fed saw the 26

⁷ Reza and Sarker, "Is slower growth the new normal in advanced economies," <u>Bank of Canada Review</u>, Autumn 2015.

US economy as "over-heating" with unemployment dropping to 3.6% or below its neutral rate of 4.5% and short term economic growth well above its longer run rate of 1.8%. As a result, the Fed sees its policy rate rising to average 3.4% by 2020 as its tries to slow down the US economy and incipient inflation. In this, RBC is right on Consensus with a current forecast for the Federal Funds rate of 3.5% by the end of 2019.



Note: GDP and inflation projections are Q4/Q4 Source: Federal Reserve Board

Josh Nye, Economist, (416) 974-3979, josh.nye@rbc.com For more economic research, visit our web site at <u>www.rbc.com/economics</u>

6

The fear is that if the Federal Reserve gets this wrong, its actions may trigger a US recession in
2021. Regardless, the Fed forecasts above trend US economic growth through 2020 which will
support Canadian exports provided a new NAFTA is negotiated.

10 Q. WHAT HAS HAPPENED IN THE CORPORATE FIXED INCOME MARKET?

The following graphs the spread between the yield on 91 day Treasury Bills (TB) and those 11 A. on three month Bankers Acceptances (BA) and Commercial paper (CP). Treasury Bill yields are 12 close to the rate that the chartered banks get from their deposits at the Bank of Canada when they 13 have excess cash and are effectively default free, since they are obligations of the Treasury of the 14 Government of Canada. In contrast, the Bankers' Acceptance rate is the rate the market requires 15 16 on short term investments in the main chartered banks, whereas the Commercial Paper rate is the rate that large Canadian companies with the best credit rating can get by issuing notes in the 17 18 money market. As a result, the spreads between these two private rates and that on Treasury Bills

- 1 is indicative of the state of the short term lending market⁸ and the willingness of large investors
- 2 to lend to the banks and very low risk, stable, Canadian companies



4 Before discussing these spreads, it is important to note that investors in the money market are 5 mainly "parking" their money, rather than investing, since their main concern is security of principal, that is, getting their money back. Consequently, with any hint of default the market 6 7 seizes up. This happens periodically in the CP market as seemingly low risk institutions default 8 and investors panic and refuse to roll over or reinvest the money invested in CP. Their fear is of 9 further losses due to an inability to distinguish between good and bad risks. For example, we can 10 clearly see the impact of the financial crisis in 2008/9 when investors did not know how healthy 11 the Canadian banks were or how deep the recession would be.

At the time of my report in 2016 CP spreads were at 0.37% and BA spreads 0.38% over T Bill yields of 0.45%. Currently (5/9/2018), T Bill yields have increased to 1.49% with the 1% increase in the overnight rate, but the CP spread is still 0.37% while the BA spread is slightly wider at 0.43%. There is no question that top quality credits can access funds in the money market on similar spreads to 2016 with no hint of any access problems.

⁸ The main banks are generally rated R-1 (Mid) equivalent to an AA bond rating while CP is a mixture of R-1 (Mid) and R-1 (low), so generally these spreads are very similar.

- 1 The following graphs the generic credit or default spreads between corporate and government
- 2 long term bonds using the AA, A, and BBB indexes maintained originally by Scotia Capital
- 3 markets.⁹



4

5 Corporate bonds have default risk, since companies can run into financial difficulty, whereas governments borrowing in their own currency like Canada cannot.¹⁰ These yield spreads usually 6 7 behave in a predictable manner. In a recession as the risk of bankruptcy increases, investors sell 8 off default-risky corporate debt and their liquidity drops. As a result their bond prices fall and 9 their yields increase relative to the long Canada bond yield causing a wider spread. Conversely 10 as the economy recovers and this risk recedes the spread narrows. We can see this clearly in the high spreads during the long recession of the early 1990s, the panic of the Asian crisis and the 11 bursting of the Internet Bubble and in particular the financial crisis of 2008-9. Note also that 12 13 usually the spread increases most for BBB bonds, which are the riskiest of investment grade bonds. 14

⁹ The most recent data is from Datastream, which updates original data from Scotia Capital's Handbook of Debt Market Indices.

¹⁰ This assumes they simply print more money to pay off their debts. The US can do this, but it has been the behaviour of Tea Party Republicans in Congress arguing that the US should default that has frightened global investors since 2011 and caused S&P to downgrade US \$ debt to AA+.

In 2016 at the time of my report, A spreads were about 1.90% and had increased since the summer of 2015, when they were just under 1.60%.¹¹ Currently, A spreads have dropped to 1.35% and are at their lowest level since the financial crisis. It is important at this point to emphasise that a spread is simply the difference between two numbers and can obviously change if either of those two numbers changes. The following is the actual data:

	A Yield	LTC	A Spread
2016-01-06	3.9265	2.0356	189.09
2018-09-11	3.7653	2.417	134.83

On January 6, 2016 the LTC yield was 2.0356% and the generic A yield 3.9265% for a spread of
1.891%. On September 11, 2018 the LTC yield had increased to 2.417% while the generic A
bond yield had dropped to 3.765%, so the drop in the spread of 0.54% is comprised of two

10 components: an increase in the LTC yield of 0.38% and a drop in the A yield of 0.16%.

11 The following chart has the actual yields since January 2016, not the spreads.



12

13 There is no reason why all interest rates should increase or decrease in the same manner, since 14 they represent different markets. I judge that the increase in LTC yields is due in part to the

¹¹ This was a minor increase over the 1.80% of my 2012 report.

retreat from quantitative easing as well as being a shift into slightly riskier A rated bonds in search of a higher yield. It is notable that LTC yields have been more volatile over this period than have A bond yields, which have been remarkably stable.¹² However, the fact is that spreads have not been consistently below recent levels since the end of 2007. Both of these facts indicate that the state of the corporate debt market in Canada is even more accessible than in 2016.

6 Q. DO THESE GENERAL COMMENTS APPLY TO UTILITIES?

7 Yes. In testimony just after the financial crisis I provided information about utility "A" A. 8 yields as distinct from Scotia's generic "A" yields. This is because during financial crises when investors "rush for safety" they value the regulatory protection afforded utilities. As a result, 9 there is a positive spread between generic and utility yields and utilities can still finance on 10 reasonable terms whereas some non-utilities may have problems. The graph below shows the 11 12 yields from Scotia's generic A rated bond series and a synthetic series created by Bloomberg 13 from A rated bonds issued by utilities. The latter series has been used by other regulators, in particular, the Ontario Energy Board in their generic formula based ROE. 14





¹² The standard deviation of the LTC yields has been 26.0%, whereas that for the A yields 16.5%.

Note that during the financial crisis the generic A spreads were consistently higher than the
 utility A spreads. However, by 2013 and the recovery of the Canadian market this difference had
 just about disappeared. So far in 2018 the difference is an insignificant 0.0157% (1.57 basis
 points). This is another indicator of the current lack of stress in financial markets.

5 Q. WHAT HAS BEEN THE GENERAL STATE OF CAPITAL MARKETS?

A. As indicated above the bond market has been heavily influenced by the actions of central
bankers. It is useful therefore to look at broader measures of the state of the financial system. In
the US the Federal Reserve Bank of Kansas City has developed the Kansas City "Financial
Stress" Index (KCFSI) which is graphed below.



This index is designed to capture a variety of financial indicators in addition to the two which I have traditionally focussed on, which are the spreads in the money and bond markets. The additional indicators include the stock market volatility index, the state of bank share prices, and the behaviour of stock and bond returns. When the KCFSI is above 0 it indicates that capital markets are under stress or that access to markets is "tough" similarly when it is below 0 it indicates relatively easy or "stress-free" capital market conditions.

1 The value of the KCFSI is simply that it captures in one number the impact of a variety of capital market indicators.¹³ The major insight of the KCFSI is that it emphasises the enormous pressure 2 3 in the US financial system during the financial crisis. Unlike the internet bubble crash in 2001 the crisis in 2008/9 struck at the very core of the US financial system, which is the banking 4 5 system, where liquidity, that is, the ability to trade securities at close to their true market value, 6 dried up in many parts of the capital markets while the US government had to intervene on a 7 massive scale. Since the financial crisis financial market conditions have been easy, except that 8 in 2012 and again in 2016 they briefly tightened. At the time of my report in 2016 the KCFSI 9 was above 0 (end of January 2016, 0.25) indicating a slightly stressed system, whereas today it is 10 -0.73, indicating significantly less stress.

The work by the Kansas City Fed follows pioneering work done by researchers at the Bank of 11 12 Canada who developed a simpler financial conditions stress index. However, the Bank of Canada has downplayed its own financial stress indicator and preferred to rely on alternative measures. 13 14 One of the most important indicators is the Bank's survey results from senior lending officers, 15 which reflects their assessment of the lending conditions to Canadian non-financial firms. The 16 following graph provides the survey results from the Bank and similarly we see the tightening 17 credit market conditions during the financial crisis and the loose conditions thereafter with a gradual return to normal pricing and credit conditions, However, similar to the KCFSI it also 18 19 shows the deterioration in credit markets at the time of my 2016 report, where the survey 20 respondents reported tighter credit market conditions that had not been seen since the financial 21 crisis. However, this soon passed and currently we are back to easier credit markets.

¹³ Technically it captures the common element in all these indicators by using principal components analysis.



2 Q. HOW DOES THE STATE OF THE ECONOMY AFFECT PROFITS AND THE 3 CAPITAL MARKET?

1

4

5 The following graph shows the average annual ROE earned by all firms in Canada and A. 6 the spread between the yield on BBB debt and long Canada bonds since 1980. The graph 7 illustrates the basic inverse relationship that spreads normally increase during recessions when 8 corporate profitability drops and then reduce when the economy recovers and corporate profits 9 increase. This pattern is most evident in BBB spreads since they are usually more credit 10 sensitive. For example, we can clearly see the recession of the early 1990s and again to a lesser 11 degree during the financial crisis. However, even during the financial crisis basic corporate 12 profitability in Canada remained healthy due to strong commodity prices, indicating that much of 13 the pressure was coming from events in the US and elsewhere. In 2015 and 2016 the average 14 BBB spread was 2.29% and 2.50% while the average ROE was 6.9% and 9.8% respectively. In 15 contrast in 2017 corporate profitability increased to an ROE of 10.68% while BBB spreads 16 averaged 2.02%.



2 Q. WHAT ARE YOUR CONCLUSIONS ABOUT CONDITIONS IN THE "MONEY 3 MARKET"?

1

In 2016 the Canadian economy was suffering from two effects: a drop in commodity 4 Α. 5 prices hurting the materials and energy sector and a strengthening U.S economy. In response the Bank of Canada cut the overnight rate, spreads widened and LTC bond yields dropped to record 6 7 lows. In a nutshell, there was some stress in the capital markets. This was in contrast to the 8 situation in 2012 where the Bank of Canada had anticipated that the remaining spare capacity in 9 the economy would be used up by mid-2015, while the financial system was "firing on all 10 cylinders" according to the then Governor of the Bank of Canada, Mark Carney. In 2016 I 11 concluded that

"we are still a couple of years away from the peak of the business cycle with plenty of
growth to come. Whether we can use up these resources depends on continued growth in
the U.S and whether the slowdown in China causes more problems."

This forecast has proven accurate. The US has been and is forecast to grow above trend, the fears over China have dissipated and the combined effect has been that Canada has used up most of its spare capacity leading to a shift in the composition away from consumer (housing) lead growth to export and investment lead growth.

These underlying real effects have caused capital markets conditions to change. Rather than the 1 2 incipient stress that was evident in 2016, financial conditions are now easier. The enormous 3 stimulus injected into the economy by central banks is gradually being withdrawn and the overnight rate has increased by 1.0%, while in the US the Federal Funds rate is getting close to 4 5 its "neutral" rate in neither stimulating nor slowing down the US economy. Consequently, government long term bond yields have increased, while those on A rated bonds have decreased 6 7 leading to spread decreases. At the same time the easier conditions in the bond market are also reflected in easier conditions in corporate lending and less financial stress. 8

9 These conditions have not gone unnoticed in the equity market as shown in the following graph. 10 In 2016 the value (January 29, 2016) for the TSX was 12,720 which was 18.5% below its high as 11 the impact of low commodity prices hurt the market contributing to financial stress. Currently 12 the TSX is at 16,434 (July 2018) or almost 30% higher. The US S&P500 index has performed 13 even better, increasing from 1982 (Jan 2016) to 2,794 (July 2018) or 41%. The following graph 14 tracks this performance since 2012 where both are initialised to 1 on that date.



15

Overall, the stock market mirrors the reduction in financial stress, easy credit market conditions,and good economic growth.

In fact, financial market conditions are so good it is worrying! Part of the Bank of Canada's responsibilities is to promote the safety and efficiency of Canada's financial system. In doing this it publishes its Financial System Review, where it gauges the severity of risks posed to the financial system. In this activity it is the job of the Bank to find risks and highlight them so that policy makers can take action. So the fact the Bank finds risks should not be a surprise. In its latest review (June 2018) it reported the following:

Table 3: Key risks to the stability of the Canadian financial system

7

Risk scenario	os	Ra the Nove	tings and developments mber 2017 <i>Financial Syst</i>	since em Review				
Risk 1: A severe nationwide recession I stress	eading to a rise in financial	Elevated but decreasing						
 A large, persistent negative foreignet 	gn demand shock affects	Economic performance in Canada and abroad has been strong.						
Canada. One possibility is a seve a sharp rise in global protectionis alobal arowth.	ere recession in China or sm, which triggers weaker	 Solid job growth and Canadian household 	higher wages have enhan s.	ced the resilience of				
 A foreign demand shock could le Canada, with a sharp rise in uner a correction in house prices. 	ead to a severe recession in nployment nationwide and	 Stronger mortgage u have slowed househ will also help reduce 	nderwriting standards and old credit growth. The upo the creation of highly inde	d higher interest rates lates to Guideline B-20 bted households.				
 Household and housing market v create stress on lenders and the 	vulnerabilities interact to broader financial system.	 The stock of househ elevated for some tin 	old debt remains high and ne.	is expected to be				
Risk 2: A house price correction in over	rheated markets		Moderate					
Vancouver and their surrounding spillovers to other housing marke	areas, with modest direct	• Growth in home prices has slowed markedly over the past year. Resales are also down, but activity is expected to pick up.						
 Residential investment and relate dramatically in affected regions. Lender balance sheets deteriorat tighten. 	ed consumption fall te and credit conditions	 Price declines for sin increases from early prices in Toronto and of speculative activit 	 Price declines for single-family homes in Toronto have unwound increases from early 2017. In contrast, the growth in condominium prices in Toronto and Vancouver has been strong, and there is evidence of speculative activity. 					
Risk 3: A sharp increase in long-term in higher global risk premiums	terest rates driven by	Moderate but increasing Major global central banks are gradually withdrawing monetary stimulus, or plan to do so.						
 Higher global risk premiums are treactions to (i) an unanticipated of 	triggered by abrupt market change in economic							
policies or (ii) an unexpected incr Financial contagion affects a wid	ease in inflation prospects. le range of asset classes.	 Despite gradual increases low. 	Despite gradual increases in global policy rates, risk premiums remain low.					
 ine resulting collapse in valuatio institutions under stress, amplifie non-bank financial sector. 	ns puts many financial ed by past risk-taking in the	 Financial stress is developing in some emerging-market economies, but contagion has so far been limited. 						
		Liquidity mismatch by investment funds could amplify shocks.						
Risk ratings: Low	Moderate	Elevated	High	Very high				

8 Of note is that only one risk is elevated, (but decreasing), while none are high or very high. This 9 is the possibility of external threats such as trade wars and protectionism affecting Canada. The 10 Bank's perennial concern about household indebtedness has been reduced, while it remains 11 concerned about the knock on effect of rising interest rates. It no longer puts probabilities 12 assigned to these risks or weights their severity. I would judge this assessment as remarkably 13 benign.

Q. THESE COMMENTS ARE FOR CANADA IS THERE ANYTHING DIFFERENT ABOUT NEWFOUNDLAND AND LABRADOR?

A. While almost all the capital market data is relevant for Canada as a whole there are important differences in regional economic performance. This is particularly true for Newfoundland and Labrador simply because it is the second smallest province in Canada and does not have the diversified economy of larger provinces. Consequently, its economy is buffeted by large projects such as Hebron and Muskrat Falls that would not have the same impact on, for example, Ontario.

9 The table below comes from the Royal Bank of Canada's provincial forecast (September 12, 10 2018). The volatility of real GDP growth is clearly evident where the province had suffered 11 negative growth for both 2014 and 2015 leading up to the 2016 GRA. At the time RBC indicated 12 that the province was suffering the crest of a wave in terms of the impact of these major projects 13 and 2016 and 2017 were both good years.

Newfoundland and Labrador									
	2011	2012	2013	2014	2015	2016	2017F	2018F	2019F
Real GDP	2.7	-4.4	5.2	-0.9	-1.7	1.9	2.1	0.2	2.6
Nominal GDP	15.3	-4.5	7.6	-0.5	-11.5	2.6	7.7	5.0	6.7
Employment	4.1	3.8	0.8	-1.7	-1.0	-1.5	-3.7	-0.7	-0.8
Unemployment Rate (%)	12.6	12.3	11.6	11.9	12.8	13.4	14.8	14.9	14.8
Retail Sales	5.1	4.3	5.2	3.7	0.7	0.4	2.4	-2.0	1.8
Housing Starts (Thousands of Units)	3.5	3.9	2.9	2.1	1.7	1.4	1.4	1.5	1.0
Consumer Price Index	3.4	2.1	1.7	1.9	0.4	2.7	2.4	1.9	2.5

¹⁴

Currently RBC expects that while 2018 will show very little growth, 2019 will see 2.6% real 15 growth. However, the provincial unemployment rate will return to its traditionally high levels. I 16 will discuss the impact of Muskrat Falls under NP's business risk, but RBC simply notes that 17 "with major investment projects winding down, employment will continue to fall." 18 19 Unfortunately, this is not an unusual situation for the province. However, what should not be 20 ignored is that Newfoundland and Labrador is not a poor province. The following table from 21 RBC simply confirms that 2016 personal disposable income per capita at \$32,561 is above the 22 Canadian average and is exceeded only by the western provinces.

Key provincial comparisons (2016 unless otherwise stated)

	Canada	NL	PE	NS	NB	QC	ON	мв	SK	AB	вс
Population (000s, 2017)	36,708	529	152	954	760	8,394	14,193	1,338	1,164	4,286	4,817
Gross domestic product (\$ billions)	2,035.5	31.1	6.3	41.7	34.2	394.8	794.8	67.9	75.3	314.9	263.7
Real GDP (\$2007 billions)	1,801.4	27.9	5.2	36.7	29.4	343.3	685.0	60.4	62.5	302.8	240.8
Share of provincial GDP of Canadian GDP (%)	100.0	1.5	0.3	2.0	1.7	19.4	39.0	3.3	3.7	15.5	13.0
Real GDP growth (CAGR, 2011-16, %)	1.9	0.0	1.4	0.4	0.4	1.3	2.2	2.3	1.7	1.6	3.1
Real GDP per capita (\$ 2007)	49,673	52,519	35,037	38,639	38,786	41,248	49,012	45,857	54,442	71,469	50,618
Real GDP growth rate per capita (CAGR, 2011-16, %)	1.1	-0.2	0.6	0.3	0.4	0.5	1.1	0.9	0.2	-0.7	2.0
Personal disposable income per capita (\$)	31,781	32,561	28,112	28,519	29,168	27,723	32,093	29,076	32,717	37,298	34,395
Employment growth (CAGR, 2012-17, %)	-1.1	1.4	-0.2	0.4	0.0	-1.1	-1.2	-0.7	-0.7	-1.0	-1.7
Employment rate (Jul. 2018, %)	61.6	50.8	60.9	56.8	56.4	60.9	61.3	63.0	64.1	66.9	61.3
Discomfort index (inflation + unemp. rate, Jul. 2018)	8.8	18.1	12.9	10.7	10.2	8.0	8.5	9.3	9.7	10.2	8.3
Manufacturing industry output (% of GDP, 2017)	10.3	4.1	10.4	7.9	11.7	13.5	11.7	9.6	7.3	6.4	7.1
Personal expenditures on goods & services (% of GDP)	56.7	53.5	68.8	70.7	65.8	59.2	56.8	57.6	48.6	46.9	64.1
International exports (% of GDP)	31.0	31.8	22.5	16.9	37.7	28.0	35.6	24.1	38.7	31.0	22.8
1 III RISK PREMIUM ESTIMATES OF THE FAIR ROE

2 Q. WHAT IS THE MOST COMMON WAY OF ESTIMATING THE FAIR ROE?

A. The capital asset pricing model or CAPM remains the most common way of estimating
the fair rate of return. It is a special form of risk premium model which simply says,

5
$$K = R_F + MRP * \beta$$

6 In words the investor's required or fair rate of return (*K*) is equal to the risk free rate (R_F) plus a 7 risk premium. Where the CAPM differs from other risk premium models is that it specifies that 8 the risk premium is comprised of the market risk premium (MRP) times the security's relative 9 risk or beta coefficient (β). *In this regard any fair ROE can always be decomposed into a risk* 10 *free rate and a risk premium*, so the CAPM is perfectly general: its contribution is simply to 11 relate an individual risk premium to the overall market risk premium and its relative risk 12 coefficient.

Why the CAPM is so widely used is because it is intuitively correct. It captures two of the major 13 "laws' of finance: the time value of money and the risk value of money. I will discuss the third 14 law of finance the *tax value* of money later, but the time value of money is captured in the long 15 Canada bond yield as the risk free rate. The risk value of money is captured in the market risk 16 premium, which anchors an individual firm's risk. As long as the market risk premium is 17 18 approximately correct the estimate will be in the right "ball-park." Where the CAPM normally 19 gets controversial is in the beta coefficient; since risk is constantly changing so too are beta 20 coefficients. This sometimes casts doubt on the model as people find it difficult to understand 21 why betas change. Further it also makes testing the model incredibly difficult. However, the 22 CAPM measures the right thing: which is how much does a security add to the risk of a 23 diversified portfolio, which is the central idea of modern portfolio theory. It also reflects the fact 24 that modern capital markets are dominated by large institutions that hold diversified portfolios.

Currently, the CAPM remains the most important model used by a company in estimating their cost of equity capital. The following table comes from a survey of 392 US Chief Financial officers by Graham and Harvey in the Journal of Financial Economics 2001:



1

70% of US CFOs explicitly use the CAPM, while 35% or use average historic returns, which as I discuss in Appendix B is a key input to estimating the market risk premium and a further 30% use a multi-beta approach similar to the two factor model I have used in the past. The dividend discount model is known as the DCF model in regulatory hearings comes a poor 4th similar to investor expectations, which are largely from survey results similar to those I discuss in Appendix B.

8 The US survey results are for large US companies, Baker et al¹⁴ performed a similar survey of 9 large and small firms in Canada with the results in the following table. The most important 10 "factor" was judgement, which is obviously required in any analysis. After judgement the main 11 two objective models were the cost of debt plus an equity risk premium and the CAPM, which is 12 simply a specific way of setting the risk premium. As might be expected the CAPM is most 13 popular among larger firms, where the Chief Executive officer has an MBA. In this way the main

¹⁴ K. Baker, S. Dutta and S. Saadi, Corporate finance practises in Canada, where do we stand?" <u>Multinational Finance Journal</u>, December 2011.

- 1 results are the same as in the US. Unlike the US survey results the DCF and multi-beta models
- 2 rank behind investor expectations, average risk adjusted returns and accounting ROE. Even for
- 3 large firms and those managed by a CEO with an MBA, the DCF model and multi-beta models
- 4 are simply not as important as the CAPM.

Table 6. How Canadian Firms Estimate Their Cost of Equity Capital

This table presents the responses by Canadian managers on how their firms estimate their cost of equity capital. Respondents indicate the frequency level based on a five-point equal interval scale where 0 = never, 1 = rarely, 2 = sometimes, 3 = often, and 4 = always. The table partitions the sample by firm size (large and small) and by whether or not the firm's CEO holds an MBA. *, ** indicate significance at the 0.05 and 0.01 levels, respectively.

				R	esponse Mea	n	
				Firm	n Size	CEO wit	h an MBA
S#	Statement	% of Often or Always	Full Sample	Large	Small	Yes	No
1	Judgment	60.3	2.33	2.01	2.64***	2.39	2.30
5	Cost of debt plus equity risk premium	52.3	2.01	1.85	2.08	1.89	2.07
3	Capital asset pricing model (CAPM)	36.8	1.52	1.96	1.12**	2.36	1.13***
6	Earnings/price (E/P) ratio	21.8	1.02	0.53	1.20**	0.83	1.09
9	Based on what our investors tell us they require	20.0	1.00	0.85	1.07	1.56	0.76**
8	Average historical returns on common stock adjusted for risk	14.1	0.81	0.46	0.93***	0.94	0.79
7	Accounting return on equity	17.5	0.73	0.74	0.73	0.22	0.88***
2	Dividend growth model (dividend yield plus an estimate of growth)	12.9	0.66	0.48	0.74	0.44	0.73
4	Multi-factor asset pricing model	7.1	0.33	0.19	0.40	0.33	0.33
10	By regulatory decisions	5.9	0.29	0.19	0.34	0.01	0.38

Note in this respect that multi-beta models, while slightly more general, don't alter the average
rate of return which is anchored by the risk free rate and market risk premium: all they do is
generate slightly different estimates for individual firms.

9 In response to persistent criticisms by some witnesses on behalf of utilities I have started to look 10 at alternatives to the CAPM, which are generally described as multi-factor models. Although 11 they are not generally used by professionals, as the survey results confirm, they are popular 12 amongst academics. Essentially these models extend the one factor CAPM to include additional 13 factors. The current 'standard is to include a size premium (the return difference between small 14 firms minus big or SMB) and a value premium (the return difference between value versus 15 growth stocks). This is the Fama-French three factor model, which states,

16

$$E(R_i) = R_F + \beta_{1,i}MKT + \beta_{2,i}SMB + \beta_{3,i}HML$$

In this case as well as the market risk premium (MKT) an investor requires a premium for small firms and value stocks. Why the FF3 factor model is controversial is that some believe that small value stocks are riskier and thus deserve a premium, whereas others believe that the market
consistently miss-prices large growth stocks, since they are faddish and sexier for financial
advisors to sell (think Apple, Facebook etc) and are thus over-valued and consistently earn lower
rates of return.

5 I tend to believe the faddish argument, but regardless for individual stocks using the FF3 factor model versus the CAPM rarely makes much of a difference. For example, Estrada (2011)¹⁵ 6 7 estimated the equity cost for the Dow 30 firms using both models where the average equity cost 8 using the CAPM was 9.70% versus 9.50% from using the FF3 factor model. The complete 9 estimates are in Schedule 3, but the general point is that we are just allocating the stock's return 10 to different components, so that the sum of the parts should always (approximately) add up to the 11 same number. The Dow 30 stocks have a beta close to 1.0 since they are a portfolio of stocks and 12 this should be close to average; as we would expect they have negative exposure to the size premium, since they are all large stocks and positive exposure to the value premium, since they 13 14 are generally value stocks. In this respect they are similar to utilities that tend to be relatively 15 large value stocks.

16 In terms of the "error" in using one model versus another, the difference ranges from +1.5% to -17 1.6% or a range of 3.0%. This is not an insignificant difference, but it stems from the confluence of the size and value premiums.¹⁶ The +1.5% difference is for American Express, which has a 18 17.7% FF3 Factor equity cost estimate versus the 16.2% for the CAPM. This difference stems 19 20 from the observation that AmEx is a relatively small value stock and generates a premium for 21 both these factors, which is greater than the lower beta estimate. In contrast, Merck is a large growth stock and its much higher FF3 factor beta coefficient is not enough to offset the negative 22 23 size and growth premiums. As a result, its CAPM equity cost at 9.1% is higher than its FF3 factor cost at 7.5%. The closest to a regulated utility would be AT&T, where the CAPM equity 24

¹⁵ Estrada, <u>Journal of Applied Corporate Finance</u> (Spring 2011). Estrada's estimates are for illustration only I do not recommend them or the process he used to get them.

¹⁶ Note also that the range of equity cost estimates is from 4.80% to 17.7% for the FF3 factor model and a slightly smaller 5.3% to 17.5% for the CAPM.

cost is 7.80% versus a FF3 factor estimate of 7.30%; again its higher beta is more than offset by
the impact of the size and value premiums.

3 Q. HOW DO YOU DERIVE A CAPM ESTIMATE FOR A UTILITY?

4 A. In Appendix B I estimate the market risk premium of common equities over long term Canada bonds at 5.0-6.0%. This estimate is drawn from the Canadian capital market history 5 6 going back to 1924 so encompasses various economic periods such as the bleak 1930s of slow 7 growth and falling prices, as well as booms and serious inflation such as the 1970's. While the 8 Canadian data points to a market risk premium of under 5.0%, I give weight to the US evidence 9 for three main reasons. First, most of the restrictions on keeping Canadian capital within Canada have been removed resulting in significant capital outflows and higher expected returns on 10 Canadian investments. Second, the fiscal position of the Government of Canada improved 11 12 dramatically after 1997. Third, the Canadian bond market has received significant foreign capital inflows depressing yields below where they would have been historically with a segmented or 13 14 closed capital market. The result has been lower interest rates in Canada than the United States 15 for most of the last 12 years, which has removed the historic bias of a smaller Canadian market risk premium over a higher and riskier Canadian government bond yield. 16

17 My Appendix B is a free standing analysis of the market risk premium, but I consider the survey results of Professor Fernandez¹⁷ particularly relevant as confirmatory evidence. In particular the 18 19 following extract from his 2018 survey has the following estimates for the US and Canada. With 20 1,348 responses the average (median) estimate of the market risk premium in the US was 5.4% 21 (5.2%) whereas with 77 responses it was 5.8% (6.0%) in Canada. In other words the average and 22 median estimates were both within my 5.0-6.0% range. With so many responses in the US there is bound to be a wide range, but in Canada the range for the market risk premium was relatively 23 narrow at 4.1%-7.20%, that is, the extreme high value for the market risk premium from 77 24 25 responses from finance professionals in Canada was 7.20%.

¹⁷ "Market risk Premium and Risk-Free Rate Used for 59 countries in 2018: a survey," IESE Business School, 2018. Pablo Fernandez IESE, 2018

MRP	Number of Answers	Average	St. Dev.	Median	MAX	min	St.Dev. / Average
USA	1348	5,4%	1,7%	5,2%	17,8%	1,3%	32,1%
Spain	675	6,7%	2,4%	6,2%	20,0%	0,8%	36,2%
Germany	528	5,3%	1,7%	5,2%	15,2%	1,0%	32,5%
Argentina	73	13,9%	4,7%	16,3%	20,2%	1,9%	34,3%
Australia	74	6,6%	1,4%	7,1%	10,2%	3,3%	20,8%
Austria	56	6,2%	0,7%	6,4%	7,2%	4,2%	10,5%
Belgium	53	6,2%	0,8%	6,4%	7,2%	3,3%	12,5%
Bolivia	6	6,6%	2,9%	6,6%	9,4%	3,8%	43,3%
Brazil	100	8,4%	2,3%	8,6%	15,2%	2,3%	26,9%
Bulgaria	8	7,5%	1,3%	7,7%	9,5%	5,0%	16,8%
Canada	77	5,8%	0,7%	6,0%	7,2%	4,1%	12,7%
Chile	72	6,1%	1,1%	6,2%	8,2%	3,1%	17,7%
China	95	6,3%	2,8%	7,0%	13,2%	0,6%	43,4%
Colombia	72	8,7%	3,7%	7,9%	25,2%	3,8%	42,6%
Czech Republic	63	5,9%	0,7%	6,0%	8,2%	4,8%	12,3%
Denmark	53	6,0%	0,8%	6,2%	7,2%	3,8%	12,9%
Ecuador	7	9,0%	3,5%	8,0%	12,8%	5,5%	38,7%
Egypt	9	10,9%	4,5%	12,6%	15,2%	4,8%	41,6%
Estonia	7	5,1%	1,0%	5,2%	6,1%	3,0%	20,4%
Finland	53	5,9%	0,8%	6,0%	7,2%	3,8%	13,0%
France	83	5,9%	1,6%	6,4%	8,8%	1,3%	27,3%

Table 2. Market Risk Premium (MRP) used for 59 countries in 2018

1

2 The other interesting feature is that Fernandez now also asks for the risk free rate to match with 3 the market risk premium to get the required return for investing in the equity market. For the US this was an average (median) risk free rate of 2.8% and for Canada 2.9%. Of significance is that 4 at the time of his survey the 30 year US government bond yield was about 2.9%, whereas that in 5 6 Canada about 2.2% (previous RBC forecast). I would infer from this that Canadian finance professionals were adjusting for the extremely low LTC yields by adding 0.70% to the actual 7 LTC yield. When the market risk premium is added to the risk free rate the average (median) 8 required return on the US market was 8.20% (8.30%) and in Canada 8.70% (9.00%). 9

My Appendix C discusses relative risk adjustments or betas. The recent history of Canadian 10 11 utilities in general is of beta coefficients in an approximate range of 0.30-0.40. However, in my judgement Canadian utility betas are currently "contaminated" by the fact they are seen as yield 12 13 substitutes for long Canada bonds. As Schedule 1 in my Appendix C shows the returns on 14 Canadian utility shares are interest sensitive and have about 60% of the interest exposure of the 15 long Canada bond. This is why they are seen as low risk defensive stocks. However, the 16 temporal decline in interest rates from 6.48% in 2000 to the current level of about 2.3%, while supporting their stock prices, has weakened their relationship with the general market. 17

Consequently, their stock market risk (betas) has declined from the 0.55 level in 2000. The extent of merger and acquisition (M&A) activity has also reduced the sample and caused me to break my old sample into a pipeline sample (Enbridge, TransCanada and Pembina) and a utility sample (Canadian Utilities, Emera, Fortis and GMI). This has posed additional problem since smaller samples can make the estimates less reliable, while both Emera and Fortis have both made extensive acquisitions. For this and other reasons discussed in Appendix C I continue to use a beta range of 0.45-0.55.

8 As a check on my Canadian beta estimates I also use estimates for US gas and a US electric 9 utility holding company samples. Although I regard these companies as riskier than their 10 Canadian counterparts the most recent estimates for the US gas and electric samples are both within my 0.45-0.55 range. As a final check I also provide beta estimates from respected sources; 11 12 these are Yahoo finance that uses S&P data, the Royal Bank of Canada, Thomson-Reuters and three new investment advisory services that have sprung up in the US as a result of the global 13 14 Settlement that dealt with fraudulent and biased security analyst reports. These services do not 15 all cover the Canadian firms, but I take comfort in the fact that the average sample beta values from these services are generally lower than my own estimates.¹⁸ 16

17 Q. DO YOU ADJUST YOUR BETAS?

18 A. To the extent that I do not mechanically use my beta estimates, I adjust them. As 19 indicated above in the survey of Canadian professionals by Baker et al the most important factor 20 in estimating the required and fair rate of return is judgement. However, I do not use the Blume 21 adjustment which Mr. Coyne relies on. This was a general adjustment for a sample of all stocks 22 developed by Professor Marshall Blume and published 43 years ago. As far as I am aware this study has never been replicated and no-one has ever applied it with any success to utility stocks. 23 As I discuss in Appendix C the only studies I am aware of on utility stocks show that any 24 25 adjustment of utility stocks is toward their own average value not the average value of the market

¹⁸ Note Mr. Coyne's betas (CA-NP-133) from Value Line average 0.54 which is also within my range of 0.45-0.55, but even these unadjusted betas are clearly much higher than any of these 6 independent services.

as a whole. Gombola and Kahl clearly showed this in their seminal article in 1990 and most
 recently Michelfielder and Theodossiou in 2013 concluded,

"The diagnostic statistics strongly refute the validity of the Blume equation for public
utility stocks. Most of the R²s are equal or very close to 0.00 and the largest is 0.09. Only
one F statistic is significant and all but two slopes are insignificant....None of the 51 beta
distributions display any tendency for the betas to drift toward one"

7 There is simply no justification for mechanically adjusting utility betas toward the market mean 8 of 1.0.

9 Q. WHAT IS YOUR SIMPLE CAPM ESTIMATE FOR A BENCHMARK UTILITY?

A. With a market risk premium estimate of 5.0-6.0% and a beta range of 0.45-0.55 the range for the utility risk premium is 2.25%-3.30%. This is the same range I used in 2016 as the utility shares have not become riskier and survey evidence indicates no material increase in the market risk premium. If this utility risk premium is added to the 3.00% consensus (and RBC forecast) LTC yield for 2019 and a 0.50% flotation cost allowance added, the range of the CAPM estimate is as follows:

16	Simple CAPM Estimates	2019
17	Low end	5.75%
18	High end	6.80%

The average estimate of 6.28% is higher than my 2016 report because the forecast long Canadabond yield has increased slightly.

21 Q. DO YOU USE THIS SIMPLE CAPM ESTIMATE?

A. No. As in 2016 I judge that the simple CAPM estimate is not a reflection of current market conditions. The CAPM estimate is appropriate under "normal" or average markets, since it uses a normal or average market risk premium estimated over long periods of time and assumes that conditions in the bond market affecting the long Canada bond yield are also driving conditions in the equity market. What this means is that the correct "opportunity cost" for an equity investor is the bond market plus a normal risk premium. However, at the current point in time conditions in the Canadian bond market are largely being driven by external factors and are still not "average" market conditions even though they are now normalising. To adjust for this in 2016 I made two adjustments: the first was simply to make the CAPM estimate conditional on 3 the state of the markets thereby converting it into a conditional CAPM or CCAPM; the second 4 was to adjust for the abnormally low LTC bond yields resulting from rampant bond buying 5 programs by central banks.

6 In terms of the CCAPM there are a variety of financial variables to use to condition on the state 7 of the markets. For example, I have previously discussed the Kansas City financial stress index 8 which attempts to do this by looking at a composite stress index, which should be correlated with 9 investor risk aversion. Another popular index is the Chicago Board of Exchange's (CBOE) 10 volatility index (VIX). This calculates the expected standard deviation of the overall stock market return from at the money call options.¹⁹ The standard deviation, as explained in my 11 12 Appendix B, is a measure of the overall risk or volatility of the stock market and has averaged 18-20% since 1926. Below is a graph of the VIX since 2004. 13



14

¹⁹ Call options pay off only if a certain event (usually the stock price) reaches a specific value and the only "unknown" to price them is the variability or standard deviation of the price. As a result, we can work back from the market price to estimate the implied standard deviation or volatility.

The average value for the VIX over the period 2004-2018 was 18.4%, close to the average from stock market data going back to 1926.²⁰ However, consistent with the KCFSI we can see the huge increase in uncertainty during the financial crisis as the VIX hit a peak value of 80% or 4X its average value. The VIX reflected the huge panic during the financial crisis, but as always the panic subsides and over the last five years volatility has been below average at 14.7%.

The level of the VIX would indicate that investors are optimistic and currently require lower than normal rates of return.²¹ The problem with the VIX and the KCSFI is they are not direct estimates of a rate of return and cannot be used to reliably alter a CAPM expected return estimate. An alternative is to use the default or credit spread between risky corporate debt and default free Government of Canada bonds. This is the corporate spread discussed earlier and similar to the VIX and KCSFI shows the huge impact of the financial crisis when corporate A rated spreads peaked at 3.70% versus a pre-crisis average of 0.94% (1979-2007).

13 It is very difficult to disentangle liquidity spreads in bonds from the pure credit spread. However,

14 since 2010 as Canadian capital market conditions were returning to normal, I have been

15 recommending a 50% adjustment to changes in credit spreads. Over a normal business cycle this

16 adjustment should average out to zero as capital market conditions fluctuate around average

17 levels. This adjustment has been incorporated into ROE adjustment models adopted by the OEB,

18 Regie and the BCUC.

In 2016 A spreads were at 1.90% or 90bps more than the typical average for the business cycle, which I take to be 1.0%. Consequently, I added 0.45% for this credit market effect. However, as capital markets have normalised this credit spread has shrunk to its current level of 1.35%. As a result, I would add 0.18% to the simple CAPM estimate to reflect the higher credit spread. I regard this sort of adjustment as converting the CAPM into a conditional CAPM, where the CAPM holds conditional on the state of the financial markets.

25 My estimate for the CCAPM is as follows:

²⁰ It may surprise some but there is no evidence of any structural increase in uncertainty in the stock market: it has always been highly volatile!

²¹ The VIX is often referred to as a fear index.

1 CCAPM Estimates 2019

2	Low end	5.93%
3	High end	6.98%

The average of these two is 6.46% and would be appropriate as an estimate for a fair ROE at this stage of the business cycle in a capital market that is *also* typical for this stage in the business cycle. However, I still regard the resulting ROE as an under estimate at the current point in time.

7 **O**.

WHY IS THIS CCAPM AN UNDER-ESTIMATE AT THE MOMENT?

8 In Appendix B Schedule 6, I develop a model to explain the behaviour of the real yield A. 9 on long Canada bonds, defined as the nominal yield minus the average of past, current and future CPI inflation. Ignoring the indicator or dummy variables for WW2 and the 1970s, when there 10 11 was huge liquidity during the petro dollar recycling period, the model essentially says that the 12 real LTC bond yield is 1.34% plus a premium based on bond market uncertainty and a premium 13 based on the size of the government deficit. The model does well in explaining the very high 14 yields when there was huge volatility in the bond market and Canada was running deficits approaching 10% of GDP. 15

16 However, since the financial crisis while we have seen bond market uncertainty go down, the 17 aggregate deficit in Canada has gone from a surplus to about 1% of GDP. Normally this would 18 cause an increase in government debt pushing down prices and pushing up yields. Plugging numbers into the regression model would predict a real long Canada yield of about 3.71% for 19 20 2017, rather than the actual 0.39% (2.18% average 2017 Canada yield minus 1.79% inflation). However, the flood of government debt is being bought in part by non-residents due to the 21 22 impact of loose monetary policy elsewhere in the world. Once an indicator (dummy) variable is 23 added for the years since 2010, the 2017 real yield estimate is reduced by 2.65%. What this 24 indicates is that during 2017 the long Canada bond yield was severely depressed below where it 25 would have been had Canada remained partially segmented from external events. The model also indicates that current bond yields are not being determined by ordinary investors trading off risk 26 27 versus return as assumed in standard risk premium models.

For 2017 the model forecasts a real Canada yield of 3.71%, which with average CPI inflation of 1.87% means an LTC yield of 5.58%. If that seems high, the last time government in Canada ran a deficit similar to 2017 was in 2004 when the LTC yield was 5.08%.²² The fact that LTC yields are not at that level I put down partly to the flood of liquidity generated by central banks and the fact that the size of the Canada bond market has not been swollen by deficit financing similar to the US, the UK, Japan and many Euro area members. With a AAA bond rating this has made Canada attractive to foreign investors.

8 In 2016 I used an "Operation Twist" adjustment to Canadian LTC yields to reflect these unique

9 circumstances, similar to my evidence in 2013. This was partly based on a comparison with

10 preferred share yields which while being LTC substitutes for many investors are uniquely

11 Canadian for tax reasons.²³ However, such data is no longer available. In contrast the Fernandez

12 survey data indicates quite strongly that the 77 Canadian professionals responding used a

13 Canadian risk free rate of 2.9% rather than the US rate of 2.8% even when Canadian interest

14 rates were significantly lower. Further forecast LTC yields for 2019 provided by Consensus

15 Economics as well as RBC indicate that forecast Canadian rates remain 0.85% below those in the

16 US. I therefore use a 0.80% adjustment to the forecast LTC yield.

17 My adjusted CAPM fair return estimate is therefore as follows:

18	Low end	6.73%
19	High end	7.78%

The average estimate is 7.26%. Taking into account the 0.50% flotation cost to get a fair ROE I would regard the underlying estimate of the required rate of return of 6.76% to be consistent with the survey results on the market required rate of return of 8.3-8.7%.

23

 $^{^{22}}$ J. P Morgan, "How demographic change will affect savings growth and interest rates," set the real interest rate without quantitative easing at 3.0-3.5%, which would similarly translate into a nominal rate bond rate of at least 5.0%.

²³ Relative to interest income, dividend income in Canada at the personal level is preferentially taxed.

1 IV DCF ESTIMATES OF THE FAIR ROE

2 Q. WHAT ARE YOUR DCF ESTIMATES?

3 A. In appendix D I review the DCF model and apply it to the market as a whole and 4 highlight the problems in applying it to individual stocks. For the market as a whole it is difficult to envisage a situation where dividends and earnings can consistently increase substantially as a 5 6 share of GDP. This constrains the value of the DCF estimate to consider short run growth and departures from the economy's long run growth potential. As I have already discussed, currently 7 8 there is very little spare capacity in Canada and the unemployment rate is very close to or at the 9 minimum rate consistent with non-accelerating inflation. Consequently, I see no reason to add a 10 short run growth potential to the long run GDP nominal growth rate. On this basis I estimate the 11 DCF required return on the equity market at 8.37-8.86% for Canada and 0.50% higher for the US. These estimates are broadly consistent with those provided by the respondents to 12 13 Fernandez's survey and those in my 2016 report.

In Appendix D I also analyse Standard and Poors data for the electric utility sub index where they provide earnings, dividends, book value per share and yield data back to 1993. This provides a long series of consistent data to use the DCF model to extract an electric utility risk premium. I estimate this utility risk premium as 3.00-3.70% over 10 year US Treasury Yields. Given the normal use of a 30 year bond yield in Canada to estimate the fair ROE I would regard this as broadly consist with my CAPM utility risk premium of 2.25-3.30%.

20 Consistent with survey results in both the US and Canada the DCF estimate of the fair rate of 21 return is not placed in as high regard as the CAPM estimate. Partly in response, I have 22 traditionally viewed my DCF estimates as "checks" on my CAPM estimates, since in my view 23 CAPM estimates have usually been in the right "ball-park." However, the recent very low long 24 Canada bond yields have forced me to re-evaluate this and look at what drives the difference 25 between the DCF and simple CAPM estimates. This is because they should be consistent. The 26 CAPM equation is as follows:

27
$$K = R_F + MRP^*\beta$$

In words, the required (fair) return is the risk free rate (R_F) plus the risk premium comprised of the market risk premium (MRP) times the beta coefficient (β). For the market as a whole we can simply set the beta to one since this is definitional, so the required return is the risk free rate plus the market risk premium.

5 The constant growth version of the DCF model is most appropriate for the market as whole for 6 the reasons I give in Appendix D and states:

$$K = \frac{d_1}{P} + g$$

In words, the required rate of return is the forecast dividend yield plus the long run growth rate. Conceptually the DCF model and CAPM should give exactly the same values but, of course, since they approach it from a different perspective there is always estimation error. For the market as a whole the forecast dividend yield can be estimated with very little error, so the estimation error is with the forecast long run growth rate. As a result, if the CAPM and DCF estimates differ significantly, then it is mainly due to the difficulty in estimating the growth rate in the DCF model and the risk premium in the CAPM.²⁴

We can assess the relative value of the DCF and CAPM by graphing the "known" parts of both models for the overall market, which are the long Canada bond yield and the TSX dividend yield. Note that in the following graph lately the dividend yield on the TSX is *higher* than the LTC bond yield, which is unusual. However, this has been a persistent phenomenon due to the very low LTC bond yields. Since both the DCF model and CAPM should give the same answer, we can set them equal to each other, which indicates that for the market as a whole

21
$$DCF - CAPM = \frac{d_1}{P} - R_F = MRP - g$$

- 22 This simply indicates that the gap between the dividend yield and LTC yield reflects the
- 23 difference between the market risk premium and the growth rate.

 $^{^{24}}$ Note since for the CAPM we are dealing with the market return the following analysis is general for *any* risk premium model



2 As is immediately obvious the difference was greatest in the 1970s and 1980s when from 3 Schedule 1 inflation was greatest. This also means it is possible to come up with a simple or 4 "naïve" estimate of the market return by adjusting for this bias. For example, I can assume that for the DCF model the forecast growth rate is the actual CPI inflation rate at the time, based on 5 year over vear changes, and then add a 3.50% real growth rate. This gives a simple growth rate 6 forecast to add to the dividend yield and thus a simple or naïve DCF estimate for the market as 7 8 whole. Similarly, we can add a long run market risk premium of 3.5% to the long Canada yield 9 for a simple CAPM estimate. For the entire period the average naïve DCF estimate is 10.55%, 10 while the average naïve CAPM estimate is 10.44%, or a difference of only 0.11% between the two, so "on average" these assumptions seem to make sense. 11

To see how robust this simple procedure is, the following graphs the difference between the two estimates for every month since 1956. The graph indicates that the difference was very large from the mid 1970's until the early 2000's, but not consistent. The reason was twofold. First, in the 1970s inflation was increasing and was captured in the DCF estimate whereas bond investors did not believe that the Bank of Canada would allow these high levels of inflation to continue. This resulted in very low real yields on LTC bonds and a positive difference between the DCF and CAPM estimates. In other words, during this period the naïve DCF estimate was higher.



1

Once investors caught up to the impact of high inflation the reverse set in, as the budget deficits at the Federal level convinced the market that the government would inflate its way out of its deficit problems, rather than bring down inflation. As a result, while the year over year inflation rate dropped dramatically, LTC bond yields did not at first similarly drop, leading to very high real yields and simple CAPM estimates that exceeded the DCF estimate. It is this phenomenon of low real bond yields in the 1970 into the 1980s and high real bond yields in the 1990s that is a major reason for these significant differences.

9 The second reason is simply that the real GDP growth rate and the market risk premium have not

10 remained constant since 1956. I testified extensively in the 1990s to the effect that the market

11 risk premium was very low due to the high real interest rates and risks attached to government

12 bonds. Subsequently, I have increased my estimates of the MRP as this risk has been removed

13 and have recently used 5.0-6.0%, rather than 3.5% as my market risk premium estimate.

14 Similarly, the long run real growth rate may have dropped and could be lower than the 3.5%

15 used in the naive model as most forecasts are now for 2.0-3.0% growth.

16 However, the point is that we can "ballpark" the broad range for the DCF estimate for the market

17 just as we can for risk premium models like the CAPM. The most recent naïve estimates are

18 7.63% for the DCF estimate and 5.05% for the risk premium model. I regard both of these as

abnormally low and naïve, but the 2.58% difference supports an adjustment from the 3.5%
market risk premium I used to use, as well as from the historic Canadian estimate in Appendix B,
Schedule 9 of 4.67%. It also supports the value of currently looking at DCF estimates despite
the fact they are downplayed by both professionals and academics.

5 Q. WOULD YOU USE THESE ESTIMATES?

A. No. These are very simple or naive estimates that use average numbers for a very long period of time. They are presented simply to show that while the DCF and CAPM estimates are consistent over long periods of time, they both have problems when used *mechanically* during periods of very high or low real Canada bond yields. The analysis also helps explain why DCF estimates fell out of favour in the 1990s while the validity of CAPM estimates has recently been questioned due to the low level of bond yields.

Q. IS THERE ANY OTHER EVIDENCE ON THE VALIDITY OF THESE TYPES OF EXPECTED RETURN ESTIMATES?

14 Yes. What is important is that there is another side to estimating the fair ROE and cost of A. 15 equity capital. This is that the required rate of return on the part of the investor (cost of equity capital) is also the expected rate of return. Defined benefit pension funds need this expected rate 16 17 of return to determine whether a fund is in deficit or surplus. On October 19, 2012 TD Economics produced its own analysis of the long run returns of the type needed in defined 18 benefit pension plans.²⁵ The important point about the TD Economics forecast is that the going 19 forward risk premium for equities minus bonds is 4.00%. This is not the market risk premium, 20 21 since adjustments need to be made but it is certainly in the right ballpark.

22

²⁵ TD Economics, <u>An Economic Perspective on Long-term Financial Returns</u>.

FINANCIAL PROJECTIONS OVER THE NEXT DECADE						
Financial Instrument	Average Annual % Return					
Cash (3-Month T-bills)	2.00%					
Bonds (DEX Universe Bond Index)	3.00%					
Equities						
Canada (S&P/TSX Composite)	7.00%					
U.S. (S&P 500)	7.00%					
International (MSCI EAFE)	7.00%					
Source: TD Economics						

1

2 Q. WHAT ADJUSTMENTS NEED TO BE MADE?

3 A. As TD Economics notes its return forecast is for ten year geometric returns so they have to 4 be converted to arithmetic returns. To make this adjustment for very long returns we add half the 5 variance of the arithmetic return as explained in my Appendix B, with data in Schedule 8. 6 Historically the standard deviation of equity returns has been about 20% (0.20) so the variance is 7 0.04 and half this is 0.02 or 2.0%. Similarly, the volatility of the long Canada bond return has 8 been about 9% (0.09). I would suspect that this overstates the future volatility, since it is unlikely 9 we will see LTC yields at almost 20% again, but this means a variance of 0.0081 and half this is 0.4%. So converting these long run returns to short run arithmetic returns means market risk 10

11 premium of 5.60% as follows:

12		Long run	1/2 the variance	Arithmetic
13	Equities	7.0%	2.0%	9.0%
14	Bonds:	3.00%	0.40%	3.40%

However, the TD Economics forecast is over the yield on the DEX universe bond index and not over long Canada bonds. The universe of bonds would have lower duration or maturity than the 30 year long Canada bond, but can be expected to earn more since they have default risk. But I would take these estimates as broadly consistent with my own.

19

1

2 Q. IS THERE ANY EVIDENCE FROM NP THAT SUPPORTS THIS?

A. Yes. NP still has a defined benefit pension plan and each year it has to work out how much
it must contribute based on whether the fund is in surplus or deficit. To do this it has to estimate
how much the plan is likely to earn and whether that is sufficient to cover its forecast liabilities.
In answer to CA-NP-081 NP indicated that it currently uses a forecast rate of return on plan
assets as follows:

8			Expected retu	ırn
9		Mix	2016	2018
10	Equities	40%	8.1%	7.7%
11	Bonds:	60%	3.5%	3.0%

12 What is clear is that NP on the advice of its financial advisor (Mercer (Canada) Ltd) is

13 forecasting a drop in the equity market return from 8.1% to 7.7% and the bond market return

14 from 3.50% to 3.0%. This implies a marginal increase in the risk premium of equities over bonds

15 of 0.1%, but the fact is NP judges that forecast equity returns have gone down.²⁶

16 I assume to hedge future questions NP asked Mercer to convert these returns to an arithmetic

17 return similar to my adjustment to the TD Economics returns. In doing this, Mercer converted

18 the 7.7% by adding 1.5% to get 9.2%, which is a slightly smaller adjustment than I made to the

19 2012 TD Report. NP asked Mercer the same question in 2016 when they indicated the same

20 adjustment meant an equity market return of 9.6%. So it is clear that the professionals hired by

21 NP judge that the overall market expected return has dropped by about 0.40%.

22 In 2016 in answer to CA-NP-269 NP provided the latest AON Hewitt assumptions and forecast

23 of capital market conditions.²⁷ I have reproduced the critical equity market forecast from 2016 in

 $^{^{26}}$ Note NP claim that these expected returns justify the 5.25% expected return in its DB plan. However, in 2016 it also used 5.25% when both the bond and equity returns were higher. The expected return on plan assets above is 4.88%, not 5.25% and in 2016 was 5.34%.

²⁷ AON Hewitt, "Capital Market Assumptions & Methodology" (Canadian Version) December 31, 2015.

Schedule 4. Note that AON Hewitt forecast ten year expected rates of return, which is what they record as "compound" returns, and also converts them to simple arithmetic returns, which is their "average annual return." In this way they make the same calculation as I made for TD Economics returns and Mercer made at the request of NP. At that time AON Hewitt forecast an average annual return on the Canadian market of 8.3%, which was almost the same as my own at the time.

7 Q. WHY HAVE YOU NOT INCLUDED THE LATEST AON HEWITT DOCUMENT?

- 8 A. I asked NP for it in CA-NP-081 but they indicated it was publicly available information
- 9 and did not provide it. Unfortunately, I could not obtain a current version. However, there are
- 10 lots of similar forecasts available and the following ones are not from pension consulting firms.
- 11 The first is from AQR^{28} which is a value investing shop,



12

13 For US equities they are forecasting returns of 4.0%, which looks low and could be due to the

- 14 fact they are "medium" term. What is important is that like Mercer they are down from 2016, in
- 15 this case from 4.2%

²⁸ Capital market assumptions for major asset classes, 1Q18.

1 The following is from the Quantitative Research Group²⁹

	2018 Estimates		2017 E	2017 Estimates		Year 2018 vs 2017	
	expected return	standard deviation	expected return	standard deviation	expected return	standard deviation	
All Cap	6.11%	15.29%	6.19%	15.45%	-0.08%	-0.15%	
Giobal Equity	6.50%	14.67%	6.57%	14.83%	-0.07%	-0.16%	
Large-Cap Core	6.06%	15.12%	6.15%	15.28%	-0.09%	-0.16%	
Large-Cap Growth	5.90%	16.80%	6.01%	16.92%	-0.11%	-0.12%	
Large-Cap Value	6.23%	14.71%	6.28%	14.91%	-0.06%	-0.20%	
Mid-Cap Core	6.55%	16.86%	6.83%	17.01%	-0.28%	-0.15%	
Mid-Cap Growth	6,45%	20.51%	6.83%	20.63%	-0.38%	-0.11%	
Mid-Cap Value	6.62%	15.79%	6.83%	15.99%	-0.21%	-0.20%	
Small-Cap Core	6.74%	19.66%	6.69%	19.76%	0.05%	-0.10%	
Small-Cap Growth	6.72%	22.89%	6.66%	22.97%	0.06%	-0.07%	
Small-Cap Value	6.76%	17.41%	6.71%	17.56%	0.04%	-0.15%	
Int'l Developed Mkts	7.19%	16.70%	7.30%	16.88%	-0.11%	-0.18%	
Foreign Large Cap Core	7.19%	16.84%	7.31%	17.03%	-0.13%	-0.19%	
Foreign Large Cap Growth	6.93%	17.01%	6.84%	17.17%	0.10%	-0.15%	
Foreign Large Cap Value	7.42%	17.42%	7.72%	17.64%	-0.30%	-0.23%	
Foreign Small Mid Cap Core	7.21%	16.95%	7.25%	17.22%	-0.04%	-0.26%	
Foreign Small Mid Cap Growth	7.1.4%	18.02%	6.93%	18.26%	0.20%	-0.24%	
Foreign Small Mid Cap Value	7.33%	16.92%	7.66%	17.23%	-0.33%	-0.30%	

Table 2: Capital Markets Assumptions by Asset Class

2

- 3 Their equity market forecast is 6.11% and unlike Mercer and AQR it is a small increase from
- 4 2017 when it was 6.19%. The following is from the Bank of New York $Mellon^{30}$

5

Exhibit 18: 10-Year Equity Market Expected Returns From 2018 to 2027 (in USD)

U.S. Equity	6.2%
U.S. Large Cap Equity	6.1%
U.S. Mid Cap Equity	6.5%
U.S. Small Cap Equity	7.0%
International Developed Equity	5.8%
International Small Cap Equity	5.9%
Emerging Equity	8.3%

Source: BNY Mellon Wealth Management. Data as of October 31, 2017. Please see page 9 for a list of representative indices.

6

²⁹ Capital markets assumptions 2018.

³⁰ Calendar year 2018 10-year capital market return assumptions.

- 1 Similar to QRG, BNY is forecasting long run 10 year equity market returns of 6.2% and a bit
- 2 more for small capitalisation (value) stocks.
- 3 Blackrock is the largest asset manager in the world with \$6.2 trillion under management. The
- 4 following is their forecast of long run returns.



5

6 They are more pessimistic than BNY-Mellon and QRG and closer to AQR.

7 All of these forecasts need an adjustment to arithmetic returns, which would mean adding 1.5-

8 2.0% to them, but they all imply an overall equity market return below what I am assuming.

9 However, they indicate that Mercer may be a tad on the high side.

10 Finally, the largest bank in North Ameica, J. P Morgan, has the following forecast for long run

11 returns. Unlike the other forecasts, J. P Morgan also shows how their forecast has evolved over

12 time. This is shown by the blue line. For example, in 2009 the forecast for large cap (market

13 value) US equities was about 9%, in 2016 about 7% and now 5.5%. J. P Morgan has clearly

- 14 become more pessimistic about future equity returns as the stock market has recovered and
- 15 reached new highs.



EXHIBIT 7: 10-YEAR RETURN ESTIMATES FOR S&P 500, IG, HY; AVERAGE SPREAD BETWEEN THEM SHOWN IN RETURN TERMS

1

Source: J.P. Morgan Asset Management; estimates as of September 30, 2017. IG: investment grade; HY: high yield

2 A breakdown of J. P Morgan's equity market forecast for the US and other major markets is

3 below.

EXHIBIT 5. SELECTED	DEVELOPED	MARKET	FOILTY	RETHRN	ASSUMPTIONS	AND	BILLI DING	BLOCKS
EATION J. SELECTED	DETEROTED	and the t	rdau.	IL I GILLI	ASSOUNT HOUS	AILE	Duitbillio	DEOCHS

Source: J.P. Morgan Asset Management; estimates are as of September 30, 2017.

Equity assumptions	U.S. large cap	Euro area	ик	Japan
Revenue growth	5.3	4.6	4.5	3.0
+ Margins impact	-0.7	-0.3	0.8	-0.7
Earnings growth	4.5	4.3	5.4	2.3
+ Gross dilution	-2.0	-2.0	-2.0	-2.0
+ Buybacks	2.3	1.6	0.7	2.1
EPS growth	4.8	3.8	4.1	2.3
+ Valuation impact	-1.4	-1.1	-2.1	-0.2
Price return	3.3	2.7	1.9	2.1
+ Dividend yield (DY)	2.0	3.0	3.5	2.5
Total return, local currency	5.50%	5.75%	5.50%	4.75%
Change vs. 2017	-75bps	-25bps	-75bps	-

⁴

J. P Morgan start with revenue growth at 5.3% keyed off nominal GDP growth and then take into account other factors to create a shorter run forecast than mine. Unlike my analysis in Appendix D, they see some profit margin compression from competitive pressures at the top of the business cycle, which will reduce earnings growth to 4.5%. They then see the change in the number of shares (buybacks plus issues) increasing earnings per share growth to 4.8%. J. P Morgan then subtract a "valuation impact" of -1.4%. What this means is that J.P Morgan sees the equity market as currently over-valued and that equities will sell on lower PE multiples in the future.

12 The key feature of J. P Morgan's analysis is that they are taking into account short term growth

13 prospects in the US, which in their case they view as negative in two ways. First, they see margin

compression and second the stock market as over-valued. Without these two adjustments their
US equity market forecast is 5.5% + 1.4% for the valuation impact and 0.7% for margin
compression or 7.6% in total. Like all these equity market forecasts, J. P Morgan's forecast
needs an adjustment from long run compound returns to arithmetic returns of between 1.5-2.0%.
In the case of J. P Morgan this raises their estimate without the adjustments to 9.1%-9.6%, which
is slightly higher than my own estimate for the S&P500 in Appendix D of 8.77%-9.73%.

7 8

Q. NP DOES NOT BELIEVE IT IS APPROPRIATE TO USE PENSION ASSUMPTIONS AS A BASIS FOR NP'S ALLOWED ROE. IS THIS CORRECT?

9 A. No. First of all I have posted these other forecasts since they are from asset managers and not consulting actuaries. However, more importantly, the actuary is faced with the exact same 10 problem the Board is faced with, which is determining the opportunity cost or expected rate of 11 12 return. This then has to be adjusted to meet the specific needs of the actuary versus the Board. In the Board's case it has to adjust the overall expected market return to get the expected return for 13 14 NP, which is done by making a risk adjustment. It then adds a flotation cost allowance to convert 15 the expected return to the allowed ROE. But the base expected rate of return has to be consistent 16 with investor expectations in the capital market. This is the very basis of the fair return standard 17 and why in Appendix D I estimate the overall equity market return as a benchmark. In contrast, the actuary has to estimate the expected rate of return and then make allowances to get the 18 discount rate, which is then used to assess whether there are enough assets to meet the plan's 19 20 expected liabilities.

The point of this discussion is that Mercer has to make the exact same forecasts of the economy and future rates of return as I make.³¹ Further NP has to make the same assumptions for its funding plan for its pension. In this respect, it is assuming an arithmetic expected rate of return on the combined US and Canadian equity market of 9.20% while it is requesting a 9.5% allowed ROE. Even after adjusting for the flotation cost allowance, in my judgment the requested ROE is excessive relative to NP's own assumptions about its pension plan. Further even though it has

³¹ Note the data in my Appendix B comes from the Canadian Institute of Actuaries.

reduced its own assumptions about the expected rate of return from 9.6% to 9.2% it has not
 reduced its requested ROE, which is the same 9.5% as in 2016.

1 /

3 Q. IS THERE ANY OTHER EVIDENCE SUPPORTING 7.50%?

A. Yes. Ultimately stock market returns are driven by the returns earned by companies.
Below is the average ROE for "Corporate Canada" as estimated by Statistics Canada. This is the
quarterly version of the average data in Schedule 1.



7

From 1988 until 2018-Q1 the average ROE has been 9.286% and the median 9.60%. I regard 8 9 these as representative of the typical ROEs earned by Canadian firms. These corporate ROEs are 10 obviously tied in to the market rates of return earned by investors. For example, in 1925 John Maynard Keynes pointed out³² that there were two sources of returns from investing in the stock 11 market. The first he called the *investment return* which Keynes defined as "forecasting the 12 prospective yield of an asset over its entire life."³³ In modern terminology this would be the 13 14 internal rate of return on the firm's cash flows, or an approximate ROE. The second component he called the *speculative* return, which involved forecasting the psychology of the market and 15

³² Quoted in John Bogle, The Lessons of History, September 12, 2011, John Maynard Keynes, 1925, <u>Review of Common Stocks as Long Term Investments</u>, Edgar Lawrence Smith

³³ This definition comes from chapter 12 of the <u>General Theory of Employment Interest and Money</u>, Macmillan London, 1936

what Keynes referred to as the change in the "basis of valuation." In modern terminology this would be a change in the price earnings ratio. Keynes discussed this speculative return as being generated by the "state of confidence" and "animal spirits" but he also pointed out it is affected by the level of interest rates.³⁴

5 Keynes' point would be that a firm may earn an ROE of 10%, but if the valuation of that firm changes by 10% then the investor would earn both a speculative return as well as an investment 6 7 return. This total return is what we look at when we examine stock market returns over long periods of time. However, in aggregate the change in the basis of valuation cannot go on forever. 8 9 We cannot continue to have a state of high confidence any more than interest rates can continue 10 to increase or decrease: both of them will tend to revert back to some long run average. 11 However, professional investors according to Keynes are mainly concerned with speculative 12 returns or forecasting the change in this basis of valuation six months out. In contrast, buy and hold or fundamental investors are mainly concerned with the investment return: finding good 13 14 companies and holding them regardless of the speculation in the stock market.

Warren Buffet is probably the most successful fundamental investor of the last fifty years. He
 repeated Keynes' argument by stating:³⁵

17 "The most the owners in aggregate can earn between now and judgment day is what their businesses in aggregate earn.(italics in original) True by buying and selling that is clever 18 or lucky, investor A may take more than his share of the pie at the expense of investor B. 19 20 And yes, all investors feel richer when stocks soar. But an owner can exit only by having someone take his place. If one investor sells high, another must buy high. For owners as a 21 whole, there is simply no magic - no shower of money from outer space - that will enable 22 them to extract wealth from their companies beyond that created by the companies 23 themselves." 24

Buffet's main criticism was for the financial professionals who help individuals to trade so that in aggregate investors lose part of the pie to fees. However, Keynes, Bogle and Buffet all point out the basic fact that short run stock market returns can deviate from the returns earned by firms, that is the investment return or ROE, but in the long run this is all there is!

³⁴ Page 149 of the General Theory

³⁵ Berkshire Hathaway's 2006 Annual Report, reported in Fortune (March 20, 2006).

1 This discussion of what generates stock market returns is provided since in the long run the 2 average stock market return should approximate the average investment return or ROE,³⁶ that is 3 the speculative return should average out to zero. There are two ways in which we can look at 4 the investment return; the first is to look at average rates of return on equity and the second to 5 look at a DCF model for the economy as a whole.

6 In Schedule 5 is the average annual ROE for Corporate Canada since 1980 as reported by 7 Statistics Canada (Table # 1800003). Over this period the average ROE has been 9.92%. The third column reports the annual return on the TSX Composite which over the same period has 8 9 been 10.14% or 0.22% more. However, the rough equality over this period hides the significant 10 year to year variation where speculative returns have been significantly high or low. For example, in 1980 Corporate Canada earned 15.05%, but the TSX Composite earned 30.13% as 11 12 the basis of valuation (PE ratio) increased for a short term speculative gain of 15.09%. Then in 1981 Corporate Canada earned an ROE of 11.70% while the TSX lost 10.25%! In each year we 13 14 can see that the speculative return is highly volatile and on average 5-6 times more volatile than 15 the investment return.

16 The second way of looking at the investment return is that used by Jack Bogle, the founder of 17 Vanguard Mutual funds. He estimated the investment return using the constant growth DCF model, where at the start of each year he added the subsequent five year earnings growth to the 18 19 dividend yield. He then took this analysis back to 1900 and provided the graph in Schedule 6. 20 This marginally understates the investment return since he should have used the forecast 21 dividend yield, but as he noted it did not materially affect the results. He estimated this 22 investment return at 8.8% or slightly less than the average US stock market return of 9.1%. 23 However, since he underestimated the investment return the difference in reality is *de minimis*. 24 Just like Keynes, Bogle also noted the persistent tendency for reversion towards the mean, which 25 is another way of saying that high or low stock markets and PE multiples do not last. As Bogle 26 noted (page 11)

³⁶ It is an approximation since it depends on the market to book ratio at the start of the period.

1 "Over the long run it is the durable economics of enterprise – enterprise – that has 2 determined total return: the evanescent emotions of investing – speculation –so important 3 over the short run, has ultimately proven to be meaningless."

4 The approach of Keynes, Buffet and Bogle is a standard approach used by fundamental investors

5 who look at individual stocks, rather than trying to time the equity market.

6 Q. WHAT IS YOUR FAIR ROE FOR A BENCHMARK UTILITY?

7 A. I would judge a fair ROE based on my adjusted CCAPM to be in a range 6.73%-7.78%

8 with a mid-point of 7.26%. This is developed below:

9 **Risk Premium**

10	Base LTC forecast:	3.00%
11	Normal utility risk premium:	2.25%-3.30%
12	Issue costs:	0.50%
13	Normal Fair ROE	6.28%
14	Credit Spread Adjustment	0.18%
15	Operation Twist Adjustment	0.80%
16	Fair ROE:	7.26%
17		

- 18 My DCF analysis I use to support my overall expected market return and to directly estimate 10 DCF rich manufactor for both the S&P500 alectric attility in large and manual of US alectric
- DCF risk premiums for both the S&P500 electric utility index and my sample of US electricutilities.
- 21 **DCF:**

22 23 24 25	Overall equity market return: US SP500 Electric risk premium: US Electric UHCs:	8.00-9.00% 3.00-3.70% 5.63-5.90%					
26	Finally, I take into account broader measures such as:						
27 28 29	Average Canada ROE since 1980: Asset Manager long run equity returns:	9.92% 7.00-9.20%					

Balancing these values, I continue to judge a fair ROE for NP to be 7.50%, despite the fact that
capital market conditions are unambiguously better than in 2016. Further, since the LTC yield
has yet to hit the 3.80% trigger I regard as a minimum "normal" LTC yield, I would keep my
recommended ROE at 7.50%, which is the same recommendation I made in both 2012 and 2016.
However, all the market indicators are that the fair ROE has declined from 2016 when the Board
set NP's fair ROE at 8.50%.

7 Q. WHAT IS YOUR VIEW ON THE USEFULNESS OF ESTIMATES FROM THE 8 US?

9 A. I continue to be concerned, since the US is a separate country as is most obvious from the 10 fact that current US Treasury yields are still 0.78% higher than LTC yields and that this has 11 actually increased from the 0.55% that existed in 2016. This is a reversal of the long history of 12 Canada having higher rates than the US to attract capital. With objectively lower long term 13 Canada yields it seems contradictory to say that market opportunity costs are the same in both 14 countries. Consequently, estimates down from the US need to be analysed and adjusted should 15 the "comparable firms" not in fact be *identical*, but just broadly similar.

16 In Schedule 7 are the earned ROEs for the 6 US electric companies, NP and its ultimate parent

17 Fortis since 1990. Below is a graph of the ROE for NP and the average for the US electric

18 companies.



1 Averages inevitably produce more stable results than the underlying data, but it is clear that NP's ROE is more stable than these US electric companies. The data for 1995, for example, is the 2 3 result of Allete's extreme ROE, whereas that for 2002 results from Westar losses. If I graphed he 4 individual results their volatility would be evident. As it is, the standard deviation of the ROEs, 5 which is often used as a measure of risk, is 1.6% for NP and ranges from a low of 1.9% for OGE to a high of 36% for Allete.³⁷ Of all these US "comparables" none has the low volatility of NP's 6 7 ROE. What this means is that even if the US operating companies are identical to NP, their 8 holding companies are not. This is because holding companies are normally riskier than the 9 operating companies, since they are one level removed from the underlying cash flow and are often actively involved in mergers and acquisitions (M&A) activity. 10

Over this 28 year period, NP's average ROE was 10.4%, and the average for the US companies 11 12 10.00%. The latter is affected by the huge loss suffered by Westar in 2002 and the huge ROE earned by Allete in 1995,³⁸ but then this is what happens in the US! Low earned ROEs have also 13 been earned by Duke (-9.5% in 2003), Allete (2.2% in 2005), Eversource (-9.5% in 2005), Great 14 Plains (-3.0% in 2001), Westar (-81.1% in 2002) and PNW (-29.1% in 1989).³⁹ The only US 15 16 electric utility not to suffer significantly was OGE, where the lowest ROE was 7.6% in 1979. In contrast, since 1990 the lowest ROE earned by NP has been 8.7% in 2007, which looks good in 17 18 comparison with these US utilities.

19 NP's ultimate parent is Fortis and the following graph shows the ROE for Fortis and NP. Fortis 20 predominantly owns regulated assets, but it is a holding company with additional debt at that 21 level plus the added risks that arise from M&A activity. The average ROE for Fortis since 1990 22 was 8.9% or 1.5% less than for NP and its worst year was an ROE of 4.5% in both 2014 and 23 2016. Over the last 5 years Fortis' ROE has averaged only 6.3% as it has engaged in a major 24 acquisition program of US utilities. What this indicates is the major difference between the 25 regulated utility operations, like NP, and the utility holding company like Fortis. There is no

³⁷ Note risk for a utility is the ability to earn its allowed ROE not the volatility of the ROE.

³⁸ High ROEs are often caused by prior year losses reducing the book value of common equity.

³⁹ Not in the explicitly in the current sample but merged with Westar to form EVRGY

1 question that the utility holding company is riskier than the operating company, which is why

2 many regulators "ring fence" their operating company from the activities of the parent. It is also





4

At this point I should also reiterate my concerns about the practice of relying on "comparable" US samples for comparison with Canadian *operating* utilities. None of the samples used by Mr. Coyne and I are of operating companies since there are none: most operating companies have long since been acquired since they are valuable as the base for a holding company.⁴¹ Moreover, while the screens to create the samples removes some firms it does not remove the underlying risk!

For example, Allete, Eversource, Evrgy (Westar), Duke and PNW have all suffered serious losses at some point in the past, which would have knocked them out of a "comparable" sample at some point. However, this does not mean to say that investors have forgotten or that similar events can't happen in the future. As I pointed out in 2016 Ms. McShane in previous testimony before this Board has included Southern, Scana, Dominion Resources and Consolidated Edison among her group of "comparable" US utilities, whereas Dr. Vander Weide included American

⁴⁰ The holding company is reliant on dividend flows from the operating subsidiary that may be restricted.

⁴¹ Note (Ontario) Hydro ONE was privatised and one of the first acts of the newly private company was to consider making acquisitions. The new government in Ontario seems to have stopped this.

1 Electric Power. Similarly, Mr. Coyne now includes Alliant, American Electric Power, Edison

2 Electric and PNM Resources, which were not in his 2016 sample. All of these companies at

3 some point were regarded as "comparable" to NP but not at other times. But the fact that they

4 have been in and out means that they have never really been comparable to an operating

5 company like NP.

6 For reference purposes the following recent data (September 21, 2018) for these other

7 "comparable" US firms is below.

		Betas								
		M/B	ROE	1	Yahoo	RBC	Thomson	Value	Research -	Sabrient
SO	Southern	1	.89	9.15	-0.015	-0.03	3 0.1	-0.05	-0.03	-0.1
D	Dominion	2	.57	16.29	0.23	0.21	0.3	0.24	0.21	0.34
ED	Consolidated Edison	1	.55	10.47	-0.17	· (0.1	-0.02	0	-0.05
AEP	American Electric Power	1	.88	10.64	-0.14	.0.08	3 0.2	0.08	0.08	-0.04
LNT	Alliant	2	.33	11	-0.07	0.22	2 0.7	0.22	0.22	0.03
EIX	Edison Electric		1.9	2.68	-0.25	0.11	0.3	0.11	0.11	-0.07
PNM	PNM Resources	1	.83	4.91	-0.17	0.15	5 0.3	0.17	0.15	-0.04
	Average	1	.99	9.31	-0.08	0.11	0.29	0.11	0.11	0.01

8

9 Their average market risk (beta) was in a range –0.08 to 0.29 indicating yet again how low risk

10 even some US electric utility holding companies are or how important M&A risk and how much

11 their recent stock market performance has been affected by a rising interest rate environment.

12 Their average ROE was 9.31% almost exactly the same as the sample of US firms that I used and

13 their market to book ratio was 1.99 indicating how satisfied US investors are with their recent

14 performance.

15 16

Q. DO YOU THINK NOW IS THE TIME TO RETURN TO AN AUTOMATIC ROE ADJUSTMENT MODEL?

A. There is no question that markets have normalized and that NP should by now be back on
an AAM. Recently, for example, the Alberta Utilities Commission in its generic decision
concluded,

505. Based on the evidence regarding market conditions in this proceeding, as summarized in
Section 6, the Commission considers that returning to an annual adjustment/generic formula
approach to ROE may be reasonable. Specifically, it would appear, based on the evidence in
this proceeding, that the reasons justifying a departure from the annual adjustment formula in
2009 may no longer be a concern.

I did not provide a report in that proceeding, but can fully understand the AUC's decision.
 However, in my judgement there is still significant uncertainty on a number of factors that may
 affect long term bond yields.

The first is that the US Federal Reserve is no longer buying bonds and is not even reinvesting the proceeds from maturing bonds and interest. As the Fed switches from buying bonds to gradually running down its stock of bonds, demand is taken off the market and we can expect prices to drop and interest rates to increase.

The second is the wild card of China. Currently, China has a \$375 billion trade surplus with the US and the bulk of that cash is simply invested in US government securities, since China is reluctant to convert the cash into renminbi as this will cause exchange rate problems. Currently, this may add over \$30 billion a month to the demand for US Treasury securities. If Mr. Trump is successful in reducing the US trade deficit with China, by definition, this also reduces the demand for US Treasury securities causing prices to drop and interest rates to increase.

The third is that President Trump may actually end up lowering the current very large US deficit with revenues from tariffs and increasing income taxes as the US participation rate increases. As a result, there is a possibility that the supply of US Treasury securities could decrease causing interest rates to increase.

Finally, there has been considerable discussion of the impact of demographic changes. Some argue that current very low interest rates have been caused by "baby boomers" entering their peak saving years. As they enter their retirement years this will reverse and generate selling pressure, again forcing lower bond prices and higher interest rates.

Whether any of these factors causes US long term yields to increase depends on the Federal
Reserve, which can always simply stop selling Treasury securities to ensure an orderly change
does not disrupt markets.

However, whatever happens in the US may affect Canada, where for the last several years I have not used the forecast LTC yield in my recommended ROE. If I had used the actual forecast LTC yield my recommended ROE would have been up to 1.00% lower than it has been. Instead, I set a trigger for the forecast LTC yield of 3.8%. If the Board simply sets the allowed ROE through an AAM based on changes in the forecast LTC yield from current levels without recognizing the anomalous LTC yields that current ROEs are based on, the result could be an unfair ROE. That is, my recommendation is implicitly based on a 3.8% LTC yield and not the actual forecast yield of 3.0% so that increasing the allowed ROE for LTC yields changes from 3.0% to 3.8% I would regard as unfair unless the Board acts similar to the BCUC at one time and uses an AAM with a floor forecast LTC yield..

Finally, much depends on the future relationship between the US and Canada, which at the moment seems highly uncertain. If trade negotiations fail and NAFTA is rescinded, Canada may revert to the policies that existed prior to the Conservative government enacting free trade with the Americans.⁴² These concerns should be clarified by the time there is a hearing for the test years 2021 and beyond and I would recommend that the Board defer considering a new AAM until the GRA for years 2021 and beyond.

14

⁴² Such policies included minority floats of US companies in Canada on the TSX, as well as capital barriers to insulate Canada from the US. The Americans seem to have forgotten what we gave up to get the original FTA,

1 V: BUSINESS RISK, FINANCING AND CONCLUSIONS

2 Q. WHAT IS YOUR JUDGMENT ON NP's CAPITAL STRUCTURE?

3 I see nothing in the evidence filed by NP to cause me to change my judgement that NP is A. 4 a low risk Canadian utility and should have the same common equity ratio as other low risk 5 Canadian utilities. This is why I have recommended a 40% common equity ratio in the last 6 several GRAs. However, in the 2016 decision the Board reaffirmed its 45% common equity ratio for NP after both I, Professor Sean Cleary, and the company entered full business risk and capital 7 8 structure evidence. Since I judge there to be no material change in NP's business risk since 2016 9 and Professor Cleary I understand will file business risk and capital structure evidence, I have 10 limited my report in this area.

11 Q. WHAT IS YOUR HIGH LEVEL BUSINESS RISK ANALYSIS OF NP?

12 A. As I discussed in 2016 business risk has a short and long run dimension. Short run 13 essentially means does the regulator allow the utility the tools to earn its allowed ROE. In 2016 I 14 listed the deferral accounts available to NP. Deferral accounts are a valuable regulatory tool as 15 they allow the utility to go back and charge a customer for services already delivered and paid 16 for. It can do this due to its market power and the fact that its customer clientele is stable. I could 17 go through all these accounts again or like Mr. Coyne assess the regulator on a variety of factors, but there is an immediate and obvious scientific way of doing. This is to look at the allowed 18 19 ROE and whether or not NP has been given the tools to earn it.

In answer to CA-NP-093 NP provided its allowed and actual ROE back to 1990. For convenience the following graph shows this data. What is clear is that apart from the early 1990s NP has had no problem earning its allowed ROE. In fact over the last 20 years it has earned on average 0.49% more than allowed. To all intents and purposes when the Board sets the allowed ROE at 8.50% it is really allowing NP to earn almost 9.0%. In 2017, for example, with an 8.50% allowed ROE, NP earned 8.93%. One has to ask if 8.50% is fair, what is 8.93%?



1

2 In a dictionary sense risk is the probability of incurring harm. On the basis of its demonstrated ability at earning its allowed ROE, NP has not suffered any risk whatsoever. In fact, what risk it 3 4 has suffered has not stemmed from its operations as much as its relations with CRA. More to the point NP has consistently been allowed a risk premium over the forecast long Canada rate. Most 5 6 recently this has been of the order of 5.0% yet its very worst experience was 24 years ago in 1994 when it under earned by 1.22%, that is, it under earned by a guarter of its compensation for 7 8 risk. This is like a home owner looking at their insurance bill and saying I am paying \$1,000 a 9 year with a \$500 deductible yet have never had a claim in 28 years. This is because the 5% risk premium (insurance cost) exceeds by an order of magnitude any actual loss (1.22%). 10

11 Q. ISN'T RISK FORWARD LOOKING RATHER THAN BACKWARD LOOKING?

A. Yes. This seems to be a consistent theme to expert evidence put forward by most companies and through their expert witnesses. This is that bad things could happen to the utility even though they never have so far. More often than not the conclusion is that the utility is riskier than its last rate hearing. In 2016 in CA-NP-044 NP was asked to provide extracts from its business risk evidence in the 1990s when it was suffering the most from inter-fuel competition. It was asked to do the same in this hearing with the same results, so I repeat the conclusions from 2016.
- In 1992 Dr. Roger Morin stated "competition in the energy industry in Newfoundland is increasing."
- In 1996 Mr Ryan stated "Significant changes are developing in the north
 American electric utility market. Driven by global competition, new technologies
 and cheap natural gas, utilities are starting to compete with independent power
 producers and with each other to retain existing customers and attract new ones."
- In 1996 Dr. Roger Morin stated "the business risks faced by the Company are higher and they have intensified since the Board's last rate decision in 1991."
- In 1998 Ms. McShane stated "It (NP) competes with oil for space and water heating. In contrast to many electric utilities a significant proportion (54%) of the company's sales are for space heating. Recent declines in fuel oil prices make oil a more competitive option."
- In 1998 Dr. Morin stated "the company continues to be vulnerable to competition in the space and water heating markets from other energy sources, particularly from oil companies."

However, as shown from NP's demonstrated ability to earn its allowed ROE these risks have so far never materialised. The reason is that NP forecasts the future demand on its system and there is only a loss if it suffers a significant *unexpected* drop in demand due to competition from other fuels. To the extent the company is on top of its forecasting and risk assessment the impact of some customer losses is not material as its ROE history demonstrates.

My conclusion is that NP, like most Canadian T&D operating companies, has no short term risk:
frequent rate hearings forward tests years, deferral accounts and reasonable skill at forecasting
has removed any material risk.

24 Q. WHAT ABOUT LONG RUN RISKS?

A. The basic long run risk is that the commodity being distributed becomes uneconomic causing significant numbers of customers to drop off its system. As the utility tries to reallocate costs to other customers rates have to rise and so even more customers drop off and they reach a level that many would regard as unjust or unfair and unreasonable. This is the "death spiral" and is real.

TransCanada had a hearing before the National Energy Board in 2012 to consider changing its
 rate design due to a reduction in load on its Mainline. Due to the emergence of different supply

basins closer to its Central Canadian markets the concern was that its bullet pipeline could not
support the tolls required for it to earn its allowed ROE. In this case there was a concern that *bypass* of the Mainline would strand some of its assets.

4 Another example is local Telco service; the final loop. In the early 1990s the development of 5 telecommunications technology allowed the local cable companies to compete with the incumbent copper wire providers. Further as the technology developed even the long distance 6 7 market became threatened with competition which limited the cross subsidisation of local service 8 with "excess" long distance revenues. Now we take it for granted that competition allows a 9 variety of services to provide both short and long distance telco service, but this was not the case 10 25 years ago. The CRTC decided to refrain from direct rate of return regulation of the cable and 11 telephone companies as their markets became competitive.

I provide these two examples to indicate that the death spiral is a real long run risk to some distribution utilities either as a result of *technological change* or the development of *alternative* supplies closer to market. The question is whether either of these have any relevance to NP with the potential for significant increases in the price of electricity as a result of cost over runs at Muskrat Falls. If NP can simply reallocate costs and continue to earn its allowed ROE regardless of the cost of power, then there is no increase in risk.

18 So the first question is how high can power costs go before the demand for electricity drops 19 enough to lead to a death spiral and is it even possible? In its application NP claims that 20 electricity prices could "more than double" in the absence of rate mitigation. NP (Evidence pages 21 1-6, 1-7) concludes

"In Newfoundland Power's view, the continuation of a struggling provincial economy
and the commissioning of Nalcor Energy's Muskrat Falls project contribute to an above
average business risk for the company."

I have already disputed the observation of a "struggling" provincial economy being a new risk factor, since unfortunately this has been a persistent feature of the provincial economy. Regardless of that fact, RBC is forecasting a weak 2018 will be followed by a healthy 2019. This leaves high electricity prices.

29 In its MD&A in its 2017 results (page 8), NP states

73

Future changes in supply costs, including costs associated with Nalcor Energy's Muskrat Falls hydroelectric generation development and associated transmission assets, may affect electricity prices in a manner that affects the Company's sales. During 2017, Nalcor Energy indicated that the cost of the project is now projected to reach \$12.7 billion and that it was investigating the options available to moderate the impact of higher project costs on electricity prices.

1

There is no mention of electricity prices *doubling*. In CA-NP-089 NP was asked why there was
no mention of doubling in the MD&A and NP answered

4 "The general provisions of NI-51-102F1 requires that a company's management 5 discussion and analysis ("MD&A") discuss risk and uncertainties that might reasonably 6 affect the future performance of the company."

7 The answer goes on to point out that the MD&A did disclose the risk of higher electricity prices.

8 However, the important point is there is no mention of electricity prices *doubling*, presumably

9 because it is not reasonable that this level of electricity prices will actually be reached.

10 On July 28, 2018 Premier Dwight Ball indicated that without mitigation power prices would go 11 to 22c a kWh when Muskrat Falls is fully online in 2021, but that the government was committed 12 (their "mission") to making sure that prices don't go "much above 17 c kWh." He indicated this 13 would cost \$400 million a year and as a start he would draw on Nalcor and for the balance the 14 government would set up a committee to avoid selling power on the spot market, but instead get 15 long term, more valuable, contracts. The point is that politicians are searching for ways to avoid a doubling of electricity prices and the higher costs of Muskrat Falls may be met through other 16 17 means.

18 Q. WHAT IS IMPORTANT ABOUT 17c kWH?

A. In answer to CA-NP-072 NP was asked about the provincial election cycle and the recent experience from Ontario. The reason is that the current government has to face the electorate in 2019 just before Muskrat Falls is fully online and the effect of higher prices is passed through in rates. As a result, it will certainly be an issue in the election if electricity prices are seen to double. Here the experience in Ontario is relevant.

As NP explains in CA-NP-072, in 2016 electricity prices in Ontario rose to 18c kWh on peak. This was largely a self-imposed wound, since it was the result of massive subsidies to alternative energy providers that created excess supply when it wasn't needed, forcing the sale of energy to the US at negative prices! Fearing that it would be defeated in an upcoming election, which it was, the Liberals passed the "Fair Hydro Plan," that essentially took costs out of the system to be
paid back after 2021. As NP explains the 25% reduction in consumer electricity costs were paid
for by:

- 4 a) An 8% :
 - a) An 8% rebate on the HST portion on electricity bills,
- 5 6

c) A 1% reduction as a result of regulatory program adjustments

b) A 16% reduction from electricity cost refinancing and

Provincially owned Ontario Power Generation (OPG) bore the brunt of the cost due to an
approximate 25% reduction in energy charges to consumers. As NP emphasies (!) the T&D
companies in Ontario were not affected and the same would seem to apply in Newfoundland and
Labrador.

I think that the Ontario FHP indicates that when issues become capable of defeating the government in an election, it spurs action! This is what happened in Ontario and I would expect similar action in Newfoundland and Labrador, particularly since Muskrat Falls is a very long term project and costs tend to be front loaded so that prices decline in real terms over time. This offers the ability to smooth real prices by transferring some costs to a future time period as was done in Ontario. Spreading costs over various payers and across time while minimising rate shock is a win for politicians even if it comes at a financial cost.⁴³

18 Q. IS A POLITICAL RESPONSE INDICATIVE OF A SERIOUS PROBLEM FOR 19 NP?

A. I don't think so, just because something causes problems for a political party does not mean it is indicative of a death spiral. For example, in Manitoba the Affordable Utility Rate Accountability Act of 2012 requires the following:

23 Report on comparison of utility costs

- 24 1 For each fiscal year ending after 2012, the Minister of Finance must engage an independent accounting 25 firm to prepare a report that, for each province of Canada, lists a comparable cost, determined in accordance with 26 the regulations, of a utility bundle consisting of
- 27 (a) electricity for home use;

⁴³ The cost in Ontario is huge see CA-NP-072.

- 1 (b) natural gas for home heating; and
- 2 (c) automobile insurance.
- 3

4 Personally, I applaud the thinking behind this Act, since it directly addresses the fairness of utility costs across Canada. The latest review (May 1, 2017) has the costs in the following 5 table.⁴⁴ According to Manitoba Hydro the cost for a 1000 KWh residential customer in St John's 6 is \$111.52 a month, which is less than the \$125.58 a month in 2016. This charge puts St John's 7 8 in the middle of the pack with an overall cost of 11.59c kWh, compared to 16.146c kWh in 9 Halifax. The cities where power is significantly cheaper are those with abundant cheap hydro, namely Quebec, Manitoba and BC. Otherwise the cost of electricity in St John's is relatively 10 cheap compared to non-advantaged Canadian cities. 11

Residential

One Month Bill For:

	1,000 kWh	¢/kWh	1,000 kWh
Halifax NS	\$ 161.46	16.146	Halifax NS
Regina SK	\$ 159.41	15.941	Regina SK
Saskatoon SK	\$ 159.37	15.937	Saskatoon SK
Ottawa, ON	\$ 137.90	13.790	Ottawa, ON
Moncton NB	\$ 129.70	12.970	Moncton NB
Saint John NB	\$ 115.91	11.591	Saint John NB
St. John's NL	\$ 111.52	11.152	St. John's NL
Vancouver BC	\$ 110.79	11.079	Vancouver BC
Calgary AB	\$ 106.02	10.602	Calgary AB
Edmonton AB	\$ 104.50	10.450	Edmonton AB
Winnipeg MB	\$ 87.12	8.712	Winnipeg MB
Montreal QC	\$ 70.70	7.070	Montreal QC
			\$50 \$75 \$100 \$125 \$150 \$1
			DOLLARS PER MONTH

12

The Manitoba comparisons are for the total cost not the power cost itself, since this is what people pay. However for NP electricity costs are approximately 65% of total revenues, so if power costs increase from the 0.12c kWh that Premier Ball indicates is involved in the current application to his mission to keep them at about 0.17c kWh, it amounts to a 42% increase in

⁴⁴ https://www.hydro.mb.ca/accounts_and_services/rates/pdf/survey-of-canadian-electricity-bills.pdf

power costs. Ceteris paribus, this results in an overall increase of about 28% in NP's revenue 1 2 requirement. If passed through equally to all rate groups, this would increase the St John's 3 residential bill to in between that for Ottawa and Saskatoon. This is a broad assessment based on 4 a number of assumptions. However, if approximately correct, while it might cause the Premier to 5 lose the next election, I find it difficult to see how it would endanger the financial viability of 6 NP. In fact even if power costs jump to 0.17c kWh, this would seem to put St John's electricity 7 bills below those in Halifax, where Nova Scotia Power is financed with 37.5% common equity and the cornerstone of Emera. 8

Even if electricity costs do double this would "only" increase NP's revenue requirement by 65% 9 10 since the non-power costs do not change. A 65% increase would put the 1,000 kWh residential bill at \$184 a month and top of the league, and 14% higher than Halifax. However, it is 11 12 important to consider what alternatives consumers have since switching from one fuel source to another is not costless. In 2016 NP estimated that oil had a 40% cost advantage in the 1990s 13 14 (2016 CA-NP-042) and yet only 6,000 customers or 3.7% of the total switched from electric space heating. Moreover, NP only suffered serious under earning in 1994 and 1995 and then for 15 16 factors unrelated to inter fuel competition.

I suspect that the government's attempt to mitigate rate shock will be successful. Further given the competitiveness of electricity in Newfoundland and Labrador it will not undermine its position relative to fuel oil and propane for space and water heating. Further, even if some do switch, the process would be gradual while other users, like street lighting in practise cannot switch from electricity.

22 In my judgement there is no material increase in NP's business risk since 2016 should power costs jump to Premier Ball's "limit" of 0.17c kWh and that any rate shock from higher electricity 23 24 costs can be dealt with should they materialise. Finally none of this is material for the two future 25 test years 2019 and 2020, since Muskrat Falls will only be fully online in 2021. It is a basic 26 regulatory principle that users only pay the cost of assets that are used and useful in providing 27 service. At hand is an application by NP to earn a risk premium for the two test years 2019 and 28 2020 for risks that it will not face in those two test years. I judge that the Ontario Energy Board got it right when it decided to ignore risks beyond the test year since they can be dealt with when 29

they become material. At the current point in time it is speculative to consider the implication of rising electricity prices, particularly since there is *no* evidence before the Board that higher electricity prices will impair NP's ability to earn its allowed ROE.

4 Q. DO OTHERS SHARE YOUR OPINION?

A. Yes. Both DBRS and Moody's have expressed caution about the impact of electricity
 prices, but have not changed their ratings on NP's debt. For example, DBRS (September 5,
 2017) report on NP states⁴⁵

"DBRS remains concerned about the potential rate shock once the Muskrat Falls project, which is currently under construction by Nalcor Energy (Nalcor), comes on line in mid-2020. Nalcor expects that by 2022, rates in the Province of Newfoundland and Labrador (the Province) will increase to 23.3 cents per kilowatt hour (kWh), which is a substantial increase from current rates of around 11.7 cents/kWh. Should the upward pressure on rates affect Newfoundland Power's ability to fully pass on costs, or affect ratepayers' ability to pay their electricity bills, this could result in a negative rating action.

It is currently uncertain how costs for the project will be recovered from Newfoundland Power's customers; however, should upward pressure on rates affect the Company's ability to pass on costs, this would negatively affect its credit profile."

8

9 The DBRS report clearly states that what is important is the ability to recover these power costs, 10 that is, NP's ability to earn its allowed ROE. However, currently this is uncertain and there is no 11 evidence of inability in this filing. If Moody's and DBRS judge it to be premature for them to 12 change their rating of NP after extensive consultation with management, I would also judge it 13 premature to warrant an increase in NP's ROE.

14 Q. HAVE YOU ANY COMMENTS ON NP'S FINANCIAL INTEGRITY?

A. Yes. NP's application seems to refer to its Moody's bond rating as BAA1. It is not, NP regards itself as a Moody's A2 as is clear from page 6 of the MD&A to its 2017 results reproduced below.

⁴⁵ CA-NP-087

Credit Ratings and Capital Structure: To ensure continued access to capital at reasonable cost, the Company endeavours to maintain investment grade credit ratings. Details of the Company's investment grade bond ratings as at December 31, 2017 and 2016 follow.

	201	20	16	
Rating Agency	Rating	Outlook	Rating	Outlook
Moody's Investors Service ("Moody's")	A2	Stable	A2	Stable
DBRS	А	Stable	A	Stable

Both Moody's and DBRS issued updated credit rating reports in 2017 confirming the Company's existing investment grade bond rating and rating outlook.

Newfoundland Power maintains an average annual capital structure composed of approximately 55% debt and preference equity and 45% common equity. This capital structure is reflected in customer rates and is consistent with the Company's current investment grade credit ratings.

1

Some rating agencies distinguish between an issue rating and an issuer rating. An issuer rating is a rating of the company without considering its actual security issues. It is useful, for example, in contracting even when a company does not issue any securities that need to be rated. An issue rating, on the other hand, is the rating on a particular issue of securities.

A company may be rated BBB, for example, but have different securities rated A-, BBB and BB
where the different ratings reflect the priority of the claims in the event that the firm runs into
financial difficulty. For example, the senior mortgage debt may be rated A-, the senior unsecured
debt BBB and the subordinated unsecured debt BB.

Moody's gives NP a BAA1 issuer rating, but its first mortgage bonds have an issue rating of A2. It is the A2 rating that matters, since NP only issues first mortgage sinking fund bonds. Moreover, when there is only one class of debt outstanding, as there is for NP, such a distinction is quaint and a peculiarity of Moody's. DBRS, for example, gives NP an A for both NP's issuer and issue rating

What is important is that an A rating is a very strong bond rating indicative of very high financial integrity. Indicative of this is that On June 2, 2017, NP issued \$75 million 40-year, 3.815% first mortgage sinking fund bonds. A company has to be very strong to issue 40 year debt at a fixed rate. Under the circumstances it is misleading to characterise NP as a Moody's BAA1 credit, which it is not.

20

1 Q. DO YOU HAVE ANY COMPARATORS FOR THIS COMMENT?

A. Yes, the obvious one is Fortis, NP's parent company. At Schedule 8 is a slide from a Fortis presentation where it describes itself as "one of the lowest risk utility businesses in North America." I wonder from this comparison whether Fortis is saying in fact that its businesses are lower risk than Duke, Enrgy, Eversource, Allete, PNW and OGE?

6 Further in Schedule 9 is another slide where Fortis describes itself as having "investment grade 7 credit ratings and ample liquidity." Of note is that Fortis is rated BBB(High) from DBRS versus 8 A for NP and BAA3 from Moody's versus A2 for NP. Fortis is rated A-/BBB+ by S&P, which 9 is a strong rating. Schedule 10 has recent S&P bond ratings for Canadian and US electric utilities followed by TD Securities. Of importance is that 9 of the 17 US utilities have BBB type S&P 10 bond ratings and only 8 have the same ratings as Fortis. For the Canadian utilities 4 have lower 11 12 ratings than Fortis and 3 the same, while Valener is unrated. Out of 24 utilities only one has a better S&P rating than Fortis which is Hydro One, which is controlled by the Province of 13 14 Ontario. So effectively no privately controlled, public utility has a better S&P bond rating than Fortis and yet NP unambiguously has a better bond rating than Fortis. 15

I regard NP as being a low risk utility with an excessively conservative common equity ratio. It
is significantly lower risk than the comparable companies used by either myself or Mr. Coyne.
My 7.5% recommended ROE satisfies the fair return standard.

19 Q. DOES THIS CONCLUDE YOUR TESTIMONY?

- 20 A. Yes.
- 21

Schedule 1

			Ν	lacro data			
	Unemployment	Real	CPI	T Bill	Canada	FX Rate	Average
	Rate	Growth	Inflation	Yield	Yield	US\$	ROE
1987	8.81	4.17	4.42	8.17	9.93	0.75	11.19
1988	7.77	4.70	3.94	9.42	10.23	0.81	12.97
1989	7.58	2.47	5.06	12.02	9.92	0.84	11.79
1990	8.16	0.17	4.81	12.81	10.81	0.86	7.48
1991	10.32	-2.11	5.61	8.83	9.81	0.87	3.53
1992	11.24	0.88	1.45	6.51	8.77	0.83	1.56
1993	11.42	2.50	1.90	4.93	7.88	0.78	3.69
1994	10.43	4.65	0.12	5.42	8.58	0.73	6.57
1995	9.54	2.74	2.22	6.98	8.35	0.73	9.55
1996	9.73	1.61	1.48	4.31	7.54	0.73	10.29
1997	9.16	4.25	1.69	3.21	6.47	0.72	10.86
1998	8.35	3.99	1.00	4.74	5.45	0.67	8.83
1999	7.58	5.35	1.75	4.70	5.68	0.67	10.70
2000	6.85	5.21	2.69	5.48	5.92	0.67	11.70
2001	7.23	1.78	2.52	3.85	5.79	0.67	9.00
2002	7.66	2.97	2.25	2.57	5.67	0.65	6.90
2003	7.61	1.84	2.80	2.87	5.29	0.72	11.30
2004	7.18	3.10	1.85	2.27	5.08	0.77	12.40
2005	6.77	3.11	2.21	2.71	4.41	0.83	13.90
2006	6.32	2.72	2.00	4.02	4.29	0.88	14.90
2007	6.03	2.13	2.14	4.17	4.32	0.94	13.30
2008	6.15	0.84	2.37	2.62	4.06	0.94	10.90
2009	8.23	-2.86	0.30	0.40	3.85	0.88	9.00
2010	7.99	3.15	1.78	0.50	3.71	0.97	11.10
2011	7.46	2.77	2.39	0.94	3.22	1.01	12.10
2012	7.29	1.75	2.03	0.96	2.35	1.00	10.40
2013	7.07	2.48	0.94	0.98	2.71	0.97	9.70
2014	6.90	2.86	1.91	0.91	2.65	0.91	10.70
2015	6.90	1.00	1.13	0.50	2.06	0.78	6.90
2016	7.00	1.41	1.43	0.50	1.80	0.75	9.80
2017	6.36	3.05	1.60	0.71	2.18	0.77	10.68
Cansim	V13682111	v62305752 v4	41690973	V122484	V122501	V37426	V634672/V634628

CANADA BOND YIELDS

Overnight money market rates		
Benchmarl	k bonds	
Canada	Three month Treasury Bill yield	1.52
Canada	Six month Treasury Bills	1.96
Canada	One year Treasury Bills	1.94
Canada	Two year	2.13
Canada	Three year	2.15
Canada	Five year	2.24
Canada	Seven year	2.26
Canada	Ten year	2.32
Canada	Long term (30 year)	2.34
Canada	Real return bonds	0.64
Marketabl	e Bond Average yields	
Canada	1-3 year	2.11
Canada	3-5 year	2.21
Canada	5-10	2.30
Canada	Over tens	2.35

Source: Bank of Canada's web site at http://bankofcanada.ca/en/securities.htm, for September 11/12, 2018.

Schedule 3

β	₿ ^s	βi ^v	3FM	βι	CAPM	Diff
0.66	0.05	0.18	8.5%	0.76	8.4%	0.2%
2.11	0.69	-0.38	17.1%	2.10	16.3%	0.8%
1.15	0.38	1.79	17.7%	2.08	16.2%	1.5%
0.82	-0.23	-0.23	7.3%	0.66	7.8%	-0.5%
1.55	-1.15	2.20	17.1%	2.30	17.5%	-0.4%
1.21	-0.64	0.44	10.7%	1.26	11.3%	-0.7%
1.67	0.00	0.25	14.6%	1.78	14.4%	0.1%
0.96	-0.58	-0.44	6.5%	0.62	7.5%	-1.1%
1.20	0.67	-0.31	11.8%	1.22	11.1%	0.8%
0.75	-0.72	-0.01	6.2%	0.56	7.2%	-1.0%
1.10	-0.18	0.67	12.1%	1.37	12.0%	0.1%
0.72	-0.70	-0.30	5.2%	0.41	6.3%	-1.2%
1.21	-0.36	0.79	12.6%	1.49	12.7%	0.1%
1.03	0.48	-0.26	10.5%	1.02	9.9%	0.5%
0.38	0.55	0.41	9.1%	0.71	8.1%	1.0%
1.45	-0.09	-0.58	10.3%	1.16	10.7%	-0.5%
0.81	0.36	-0.18	9.1%	0.81	8.7%	0.4%
0.60	-0.51	0.09	6.3%	0.52	7.0%	-0.7%
0.45	-0.50	1.51	10.2%	1.04	10.0%	0.1%
0.46	-0.17	0.29	7.1%	0.56	7.2%	-0.1%
0.86	-0.58	-0.25	6.5%	0.60	7.4%	-1.0%
1.36	-0.89	-0.55	7.5%	0.88	9.1%	-1.6%
1.09	-0.04	-0.30	9.2%	0.94	9.4%	-0.2%
0.71	-0.68	0.38	7.4%	0.72	8.2%	-0.8%
0.61	-0.27	0.04	6.9%	0.56	7.2%	-0.4%
0.71	-0.51	0.12	7.0%	0.64	7.7%	-0.7%
0.87	-0.32	0.32	9.2%	0.95	9.5%	-0.3%
0.87	-0.30	-0.43	6.8%	0.60	7.4%	-0.7%
0.30	-0.41	0.09	4.8%	0.24	5.3%	-0.5%
0.89	0.12	0.35	10.7%	1.08	10.3%	0.4%
0.30	-1.15	-0.58	4.8%	0.24	5.3%	-1.6%
2.11	0.69	2,20	17.7%	2.30	17.5%	1.5%
0.95	-0.22	0.19	9.5%	0.99	9.7%	-0.2%
	Bi 0.66 2.11 1.15 0.82 1.55 1.21 1.67 0.96 1.20 0.75 1.10 0.72 1.21 1.03 0.38 1.45 0.60 0.45 0.46 0.86 1.36 1.09 0.71 0.61 0.71 0.61 0.71 0.87 0.30 0.89 0.30 2.11	β ₁ β ₂ 0.66 0.05 2.11 0.69 1.15 0.38 0.82 -0.23 1.55 -1.15 1.21 -0.64 1.67 0.00 0.96 -0.58 1.20 0.67 0.75 -0.72 1.10 -0.18 0.72 -0.70 1.21 -0.36 1.03 0.48 0.38 0.55 1.45 -0.09 0.81 0.36 0.60 -0.51 0.45 -0.50 0.46 -0.17 0.86 -0.58 1.36 -0.27 0.71 -0.68 0.61 -0.27 0.71 -0.51 0.87 -0.32 0.87 -0.30 0.30 -0.41 0.89 0.12 0.30 -1.15 2.11 0.69	β_i β_i^{\pm} β_i^{ψ} 0.66 0.05 0.18 2.11 0.69 -0.38 1.15 0.38 1.79 0.82 -0.23 -0.23 1.55 -1.15 2.20 1.21 -0.64 0.44 1.67 0.00 0.25 0.96 -0.58 -0.44 1.20 0.67 -0.31 0.75 -0.72 -0.01 1.10 -0.18 0.67 0.72 -0.70 -0.30 1.21 -0.36 0.79 1.03 0.48 -0.26 0.38 0.55 0.41 1.45 -0.09 -0.58 0.81 0.36 -0.18 0.60 -0.51 0.09 0.45 -0.50 1.51 0.46 -0.17 0.29 0.86 -0.58 -0.25 1.36 -0.89 -0.55 1.09 -0.04 <td>β_i β_i^x β_i^y $3FM$ 0.66 0.05 0.18 8.5% 2.11 0.69 -0.38 17.1% 1.15 0.38 1.79 17.7% 0.82 -0.23 -0.23 7.3% 1.55 -1.15 2.20 17.1% 1.21 -0.64 0.44 10.7% 1.67 0.00 0.25 14.6% 0.96 -0.58 -0.44 6.5% 1.20 0.67 -0.31 11.8% 0.75 -0.72 -0.01 6.2% 1.10 -0.18 0.67 12.1% 0.72 -0.70 -0.30 5.2% 1.21 -0.36 0.79 12.6% 1.03 0.48 -0.26 10.5% 0.38 0.55 0.41 9.1% 0.45 -0.50 1.51 10.2% 0.46 -0.17 0.29 7.1% 0.86 -0.58 -0.25</td> <td>β_1 β_1^s β_1^v $3FM$ β_1 0.66 0.05 0.18 8.5% 0.76 2.11 0.59 -0.38 17.1% 2.10 1.15 0.38 1.79 17.7% 2.08 0.82 -0.23 -0.23 7.3% 0.66 1.55 -1.15 2.20 17.1% 2.30 1.21 -0.64 0.44 10.7% 1.26 1.67 0.00 0.25 14.6% 1.78 0.96 -0.58 -0.44 6.5% 0.62 1.20 0.67 -0.31 11.8% 1.22 0.75 -0.72 -0.01 6.2% 0.56 1.10 -0.18 0.67 12.1% 1.37 0.72 -0.70 -0.30 5.2% 0.41 1.21 -0.36 0.79 12.6% 1.49 1.03 0.48 -0.26 10.5% 1.02 0.38 0.55 0.41</td> <td>$\beta_1$$\beta_1^*$$\beta_1^v$$CAPM$0.660.050.188.5%0.768.4%2.110.69-0.3817.1%2.1016.3%1.150.381.7917.7%2.0816.2%0.82-0.23-0.237.3%0.667.8%1.55-1.152.2017.1%2.3017.5%1.21-0.640.4410.7%1.2611.3%1.670.000.2514.6%1.7814.4%0.96-0.58-0.446.5%0.627.5%1.200.67-0.3111.8%1.2211.1%0.75-0.72-0.016.2%0.567.2%1.10-0.180.6712.1%1.3712.0%0.72-0.70-0.305.2%0.416.3%1.21-0.360.7912.6%1.4912.7%1.030.48-0.2510.5%1.029.9%0.380.550.419.1%0.718.1%0.45-0.09-0.5810.3%1.1610.7%0.45-0.501.5110.2%1.0410.0%0.46-0.170.297.1%0.567.2%0.86-0.58-0.256.5%0.607.4%0.60-0.510.096.3%0.527.0%0.46-0.170.297.1%0.567.2%0.66-0.58-0.256.5%0.607.4%<td< td=""></td<></td>	β_i β_i^x β_i^y $3FM$ 0.66 0.05 0.18 8.5% 2.11 0.69 -0.38 17.1% 1.15 0.38 1.79 17.7% 0.82 -0.23 -0.23 7.3% 1.55 -1.15 2.20 17.1% 1.21 -0.64 0.44 10.7% 1.67 0.00 0.25 14.6% 0.96 -0.58 -0.44 6.5% 1.20 0.67 -0.31 11.8% 0.75 -0.72 -0.01 6.2% 1.10 -0.18 0.67 12.1% 0.72 -0.70 -0.30 5.2% 1.21 -0.36 0.79 12.6% 1.03 0.48 -0.26 10.5% 0.38 0.55 0.41 9.1% 0.45 -0.50 1.51 10.2% 0.46 -0.17 0.29 7.1% 0.86 -0.58 -0.25	β_1 β_1^s β_1^v $3FM$ β_1 0.66 0.05 0.18 8.5% 0.76 2.11 0.59 -0.38 17.1% 2.10 1.15 0.38 1.79 17.7% 2.08 0.82 -0.23 -0.23 7.3% 0.66 1.55 -1.15 2.20 17.1% 2.30 1.21 -0.64 0.44 10.7% 1.26 1.67 0.00 0.25 14.6% 1.78 0.96 -0.58 -0.44 6.5% 0.62 1.20 0.67 -0.31 11.8% 1.22 0.75 -0.72 -0.01 6.2% 0.56 1.10 -0.18 0.67 12.1% 1.37 0.72 -0.70 -0.30 5.2% 0.41 1.21 -0.36 0.79 12.6% 1.49 1.03 0.48 -0.26 10.5% 1.02 0.38 0.55 0.41	β_1 β_1^* β_1^v $CAPM$ 0.660.050.188.5%0.768.4%2.110.69-0.3817.1%2.1016.3%1.150.381.7917.7%2.0816.2%0.82-0.23-0.237.3%0.667.8%1.55-1.152.2017.1%2.3017.5%1.21-0.640.4410.7%1.2611.3%1.670.000.2514.6%1.7814.4%0.96-0.58-0.446.5%0.627.5%1.200.67-0.3111.8%1.2211.1%0.75-0.72-0.016.2%0.567.2%1.10-0.180.6712.1%1.3712.0%0.72-0.70-0.305.2%0.416.3%1.21-0.360.7912.6%1.4912.7%1.030.48-0.2510.5%1.029.9%0.380.550.419.1%0.718.1%0.45-0.09-0.5810.3%1.1610.7%0.45-0.501.5110.2%1.0410.0%0.46-0.170.297.1%0.567.2%0.86-0.58-0.256.5%0.607.4%0.60-0.510.096.3%0.527.0%0.46-0.170.297.1%0.567.2%0.66-0.58-0.256.5%0.607.4% <td< td=""></td<>

Fama-French Application

Asset Class	10-yr Average Annual Return	10-yr Compound Return	Average Annual Standard Deviation	Average Annual CTE 95%
Canadian Equities	8.3%	7.1%	17.0%	-26.4%
Canadian Equities, Small Cap	9.3%	7.6%	20.3%	-32.3%
Canadian Equities, Low Vol	7.1%	6.3%	14.0%	-20.1%
U.S. Equities	7.6%	6.5%	15.9%	-24.0%
U.S. Equities, hedged	8.0%	6.6%	18.0%	-28.0%
U.S. Equities, Small/Mid Cap	8.4%	6.8%	20.1%	-29.0%
U.S. Equities, Small Cap	8.9%	7.0%	21.6%	-31.1%
U.S. Equities, Low Vol	6.7%	5.9%	13.4%	-18.8%
Int'l Equities	7.9%	6.9%	15.8%	-25.9%
Int'l Equities, hedged	8.0%	6.6%	18.0%	-31.0%
Int'l Equities, Small Cap	8.8%	7.4%	18.6%	-28.4%
Int'l Equities, Low Vol	5.9%	5.4%	10.4%	-16.5%
Global Equities	7.8%	6.9%	14.7%	-23.1%
Global Equities, hedged	8.0%	6.7%	17.3%	-28.3%
Global Equities, Small Cap	8.9%	7.6%	17.7%	-26.2%
Global Equities, Small Cap, hedged	9.2%	7.4%	20.9%	-31.9%
Global Equities, Low Vol	6.3%	5.8%	10.5%	-15.0%
All Country Index (ACWI)	8.2%	7.2%	15.0%	-23.2%
All Country Index (ACWI), partially hedged	8.3%	7.0%	17.5%	-28.2%
Emerging Markets	11.0%	8.3%	25.9%	-35.1%
Emerging Markets, Low Vol	7.9%	6.9%	15.7%	-22.9%

Schedule 5

Investment and Speculative TSX Returns back to 1987

	ROE	TSX	\mathbf{Spec}
1980	15.05	30.13	15.09
1981	11.70	-10.25	-21.95
1982	6.80	5.54	-1.26
1983	9.34	35.49	26.15
1984	10.53	-2.39	-12.92
1985	10.47	25.07	14.60
1986	9.49	8.95	-0.54
1987	11.19	5.88	-5.31
1988	12.97	11.08	-1.89
1989	11.79	21.37	9.58
1990	7.48	-14.80	-22.28
1991	3.53	12.02	8.48
1992	1.56	-1.43	-2.99
1993	3.69	32.55	28.86
1994	6.57	-0.18	-6.75
1995	9.55	14.53	4.98
1996	10.29	28.35	18.06
1997	10.86	14.98	4.12
1998	8.83	-1.58	-10.42
1999	10.70	31.71	21.01
2000	11.70	7.41	-4.29
2001	9.00	-12.57	-21.57
2002	6.90	-12.44	-19.34
2003	11.30	26.72	15.42
2004	12.40	14.48	2.08
2005	13.90	24.13	10.23
2006	14.90	17.26	2.36
2007	13.30	9.83	-3.47
2008	10.90	-33.00	-43.90
2009	9.00	35.05	26.05
2010	11.10	17.61	6.51
2011	12.10	-8.71	-20.81
2012	10.40	7.19	-3.21
2013	9.70	13.00	3.30
2014	10.70	10.55	-0.15
2015	6.90	-8.32	-15.22
2016	9.80	21.08	11.28
. 2017	10.68	9.10	-1.58
Average	9.92	10.14	0.22
Volatility	2.92	15.85	15.56

Eleven Decades of Returns on U.S. Stocks 7. Investment Return: Dividend Yield and Earnings Growth 20% 6340 11.540 -1.140 14.940 10.840 8.640 13.440 8.2% 9.6% 10.6% 2.0% 8.8% 15%0 10% 596 1 299 39 0.96 -590 Speculative Return: Impact of P/E Change 9.3% 10% 7.7% 7.2% 3.3% 590 0.896 0.3% 0.3% 096 -1.0% -596 -3.4% -3.2% -6.3% -7.5% -10% Market Return (S&P 500) 20.1% 17.3% 17.8% 20% 14.8% 15% 9.1% 9.0% 8.690 10%6 7.696 5.9% 2.9% 596 096 -1.2% 1900 --0.8% -596 1910s 1920s 1930s 1940s 1950s 1960s 1970s 1980s 1990s 2000s 2010 Ave 1900s

Jack Bogle's Investment and Speculative Returns in the US back to 1900

Schedule 7

Utility ROEs

	NP	Fortis	Duke	Allete	Eversource	OGE	PNW	Westar	US average
1990	0.13	7 0.107	0.118	0.129	0.108	0.149	0.069	0.120	0.116
1991	0.13	3 0.112	0.122	0.144	0.115	0.139	-0.089	0.116	0.091
1992	0.13	5 0.114	0.103	0.136	0.107	0.105	0.101	0.090	0.107
1993	0.12	8 0.110	0.122	0.102	0.105	0.119	0.108	0.111	0.111
1994	0.12	0 0.096	0.120	0.101	0.113	0.127	0.110	0.114	0.114
1995	0.12	1 0.089	0.131	2.000	0.111	0.127	0.096	0.105	0.428
1996	0.11	2 0.094	0.131	0.108	0.013	0.132	0.091	0.099	0.096
1997	0.11	1 0.092	0.121	0.114	-0.040	0.128	0.113	0.237	0.112
1998	0.09	6 0.081	0.148	0.108	-0.051	0.159	0.112	0.024	0.083
1999	0.09	8 0.085	0.162	0.081	0.024	0.148	0.077	0.007	0.083
2000	0.10	8 0.089	0.172	0.165	-0.006	0.138	0.127	0.071	0.111
2001	0.11	4 0.119	0.147	0.121	0.112	0.097	0.125	-0.011	0.098
2002	0.10	7 0.108	0.068	0.111	0.068	0.092	0.056	-0.811	-0.069
2003	0.10	2 0.105	-0.095	0.162	0.051	0.108	0.085	0.082	0.065
2004	0.10	1 0.078	0.090	0.166	0.051	0.119	0.082	0.127	0.106
2005	0.09	6 0.100	0.111	0.022	-0.097	0.153	0.051	0.094	0.056
2006	0.09	5 0.106	0.071	0.115	0.163	0.163	0.095	0.106	0.119
2007	30.0	7 0.073	0.071	0.118	0.083	0.145	0.087	0.091	0.099
2008	0.09	1 0.080	0.061	0.100	0.096	0.122	0.062	0.081	0.087
2209	0.09	0 0.082	0.067	0.066	0.092	0.127	0.069	0.077	0.083
2010	0.09	2 0.086	0.078	0.077	0.098	0.129	0.090	0.085	0.093
2011	0.09	0 0.082	0.081	0.087	0.098	0.134	0.086	0.083	0.095
2012	0.09	0 0.079	0.052	0.081	0.057	0.128	0.098	0.095	0.085
2013	0.09	2 0.070	0.068	0.078	0.082	0.128	0.097	0.096	0.091
2014	0.09	2 0.045	0.072	0.078	0.082	0.122	0.091	0.095	0.090
2015	0.09	0 0.074	0.072	0.09	0.085	0.102	0.095	0.080	0.087
2016	0.08	9 0.045	0.062	0.082	0.088	0.098	0.092	0.091	0.085
2017	0.08	9 0.083	0.071	0.077	0.089	0.1	0.099	0.083	0.086
Volatility	0.01	6 0.018	0.050	0.360	0.058	0.019	0.039	0.176	
		Westar up	dated with E	VRGY					

Data from 2008 Valueline



Investment-Grade Credit Ratings and Ample Liquidity



(1) In March 2018, S&P affirmed the Corporation's credit ratings. The outlook was revised to negative from stable, due to modest temporary weakening of financial measures as a result of U.S. Tax Reform, which reduces cash flow at the Corporation's U.S. utilities.

(2) In April 2018, Moody's issued a credit opinion with no change to the Corporation's credit ratings or outlook.

Electric companies S&P Bond ratings

	Ticker	Ticker Recent		Market		EV/EBITDA						S&P
August 27, 2018	(Eych)	Price	Cap.	EV	20164	20174	2018E	2010E	For	VS. Peers	Debt-to-	Debt
Canadian Power & Utility	(Exciti)	11100			Loton	20114	Loton	Loron	1 01.			
AltaGas Ltd	ALA-T	24.96	6.621	16 478	23.4	20.6	16.1	11.1	12.8	109%	44.2	BBB
ATCO Ltd.	ACO.X-T	39.80	4.569	17,502	9.0	8.0	9.0	8.1	8.5	n.a.	58.0	A-
Canadian Utilities Ltd.	CU-T	32.60	8.867	19.911	11.4	11.0	10.6	9.7	10.0	96%	60.6	A-
Capital Power Corp.	CPX-T	27.47	2,820	4,913	9.8	8.5	7.0	6.9	7.0	67%	41.4	BBB-
Caribbean Utilities Ltd.	CUP.U-T	13.13	435	710	11.6	10.6	12.2	11.4	11.7	112%	54.8	A-
Emera Inc.	EMA-T	40.58	9.357	25,731	16.1	11.0	10.5	9.8	10.0	96%	67.8	BBB+
Fortis Inc.	FTS-T	42.47	18,042	44,658	17.8	11.9	11.9	11.1	11.4	109%	56.8	A-
Hydro One Ltd.	H-T	19.33	11.518	23,756	11.5	11.7	10,5	8.3	9.1	87%	52.8	A *-
TransAlta Corp.	TA-T	7.60	2,187	7.278	7.0	7.0	7.4	7.5	7.5	72%	45.8	BBB-
Valener Inc.	VNR-T	20.13	787	979	7.5	3.2	14.7	14.1	14.3	137%	12.1	NR
Average	0.0000				12.9	10.6	11.2	10.0	10.4		48.5	
U.S. Electric Utilities												
Ameren Corp.	AEE -N	63.99	15,616	24,695	11.0	10.4	10.5	10.1	10.2	106%	53.5	BBB+
American Electric Power	AEP-N	71.55	35,269	59,440	10.8	11.3	11.1	10.4	10.6	110%	55.5	A-
Centerpoint Energy Inc.	CNP-N	27.88	12,032	19,986	9.8	9.4	9.3	8.7	8.9	92%	65.3	A- *-
CMS Energy Corp.	CMS-N	49.36	13,982	24,094	11.7	11.0	11.0	10.4	10.6	110%	70.1	BBB+
Consolidated Edison Inc.	ED-N	79.45	24,717	41,712	11.4	10.4	10.8	10.3	10.5	108%	51.8	A-
Dominion Resources Inc.	D-N	71.64	46,836	86,428	14.9	13.5	12.7	11.8	12.1	126%	65.8	BBB+
DTE Energy Co.	DTE-N	111.90	20,308	33,880	13.3	12.8	12.4	11.4	11.7	122%	56.4	BBB+
Duke Energy Corp.	DUK-N	81.41	57,993	113,741	12.1	11.7	12.0	11.4	11.6	120%	56.6	A-
Edison International	EIX-N	67.44	21,973	38,691	8.9	8.7	8.6	7.9	8.1	84%	51.1	BBB+
Entergy Corp.	ETR-N	85.09	15,389	32,655	9.6	9.3	9.9	9.1	9.4	97%	67.1	BBB+
FirstEnergy Corp.	FE-N	37.05	18,007	37,102	8.4	8.3	9.7	9.4	9.5	98%	85.1	BBB-
NextEra Energy Inc.	NEE-N	172.70	81,446	116,685	14.2	12.6	12.4	11.8	12.0	125%	54.3	A-
PG&E Corp.	PCG-N	42.81	22,139	41,129	6.6	6.6	8.2	6.3	7.0	72%	49.6	BBB *-
Pinnacle West Capital	PNW-N	81.23	9,096	14,627	10.8	10.1	10.5	9.9	10.1	104%	49.2	A-
PPL Corp.	PPL-N	29.70	20,777	42,209	10.3	10.8	10.3	9.6	9.8	102%	66.4	A-
Public Service Enterprise	PEG-N	52.75	26,656	40,891	11.3	11.1	11.2	10.4	10.7	111%	49.6	BBB+
Southern Co./The	SO-N	45.03	45,667	96,768	13.5	11.4	11.8	10.9	11.2	116%	66.3	A- *-
Average					11.0	10.5	10.6	9.9	9.6		59.2	

Source: TD Securities, Pipelines, Power and Utilities Weekly Update August 27, 2018.



Joseph L. Rotman School of Management **University of Toronto**

Professor Laurence Booth CIT Chair in Structured Finance



105 St George Street, Toronto, Ontario M5S 3E6 E-Mail <u>Booth@rotman.utoronto.ca</u>;

(416)-978-6311

TEACHING ANDMain interest is teaching domestic and international corporate**RESEARCH**finance. Research interests centre on the cost of capital, empirical**INTERESTS.**corporate finance and capital market theory.

ACADEMIC BACKGROUND:	D.B.A., 14 M.B.A., 14 M.A., 14 B. Sc.(Econ), 14	ndiana University, (Finance). ndiana University, (Finance). ndiana University, (Economics). London School of Economics.
AWARDS & HONOURS	MBA Second X & 2000 Best paper in c ASAC Disting Director Finan English Speaki Fulbright, Elected to Beta First class hone CBV (Chartere National Post 1	Year Instructor of the Year Award, 1996, 1998 (joint) corporate finance, 1999 SFA meetings uished Professor Address 1990, icial Management Association 1988-90, ing Union Fellow, a Gamma Sigma, ours B.Sc.(Econ) ed Business Valuator), Leader in Management Education Award 2003
ACADEMIC EMPLOYMENT:	CIT Chair in Se Rotman Schoo Present). Visit Czech Manage of Economics (tructured Finance (1999-), Professor of Finance, ol of Management, University of Toronto (1987- ting Professor Nankai University (China) 1989, the ement Centre (1998). Visiting scholar London School (1985).

TEACHING
EXPERIENCE:Graduate (MBA) courses on The Economics of Enterprise, the
Economic Environment of Business, Business Finance, Corporate
Financing, International Financial Management, Mergers &
Acquisitions, Financial Management, Capital Markets & Corporate

Financing (EMBA), Applied Asset Management, Financial Theory of the Firm (Ph.D), Capital Markets Workshop (Ph.D). <u>Undergraduate</u> courses (B.Comm) in International Business, Business Finance and Introduction to Financial Markets. <u>Executive</u> courses (2-5 days) on Money and Foreign Exchange Markets, Business Valuation, Financial Strategy, Equity Markets, Capital Market Innovations, Mergers & Acquisitions and Finance for Non-Financial Managers.

JOURNAL"Stochastic Demand, Output and the Cost of Capital: AARTICLESClarification," Journal of Finance, 35 (June 1980),

"Capital Structure, Taxes and the Cost of Capital," <u>Quarterly</u> <u>Review of Economics and Business</u>, 20 (Autumn 1980),

"Stock Valuation Models Under Inflation," <u>Financial Analysts</u> <u>Journal</u>, (May-June 1981),

"Market Structure, Uncertainty and the Cost of Equity Capital," Journal of Banking and Finance, (May 1981),

"Capital Budgeting Frameworks for the Multinational Corporation," <u>Journal of International Business Studies</u>, (Fall 1982),

"Hedging and Foreign Exchange Exposure," <u>Management</u> <u>International Review</u>, (Spring 1982),

"Correct Procedures for Discounting Risky Cash Outflows," <u>Journal</u> of Financial and Quantitative Analysis, (June 1982),

"Total Price Uncertainty and the Theory of the Competitive Firm," <u>Economica</u>, (May 1983),

"Portfolio Composition and the CAPM," <u>Journal of Economics and</u> <u>Business</u>, (June 1983),

"On the Negative Risk Premium for Risk Adjusted Discount Rates," Journal of Business Finance and Accounting, (Spring 1983),

"On the Unanimity Literature and the Security Market Line Criterion," <u>Journal of Business Finance and Accounting</u> (Winter 1983), "Empirical Tests of the Monetary Approach to Exchange Rate Determination," (with R. Vander Kr,aats) <u>Journal of International</u> <u>Money and Finance</u>, (December 1983),

"The Ex-Dividend Day Behaviour of Canadian Stock Prices: Tax Changes and Clientele Effects," <u>Journal of Finance</u>, (June 1984) (with D. J. Johnstone),

"On the Relationship Between Time State Preference and Capital Asset Pricing Models," <u>Financial Review</u> (May 1984),

"Bid-Ask Spreads in the Market for Foreign Exchange," <u>Journal of</u> <u>International Money and Finance</u> (August 1984),

"An Economic Analysis of Hedging and The Canadian Accounting Treatment of Revenue Hedges," <u>Canadian Journal of</u> <u>Administrative Sciences</u>, (June 1987),

"The Dividend Tax Credit and Canadian Ownership Objectives," <u>Canadian Journal of Economics</u> (May 1987),

"A Note on the Demand for Labour and the Phillips curve Phenomenon," <u>Journal of Economics and Business</u> (July 1987) (with W. Y. Lee and J. Finkelstein),

"Adjustment to Production Uncertainty and the Theory of the Firm: A Note," <u>Economic Inquiry</u> (1988),

"The Deregulation of Canada's Financial System," <u>Banking and</u> <u>Finance Law Review</u>, (Jan 1989),

"Stock Returns and the Dollar," <u>Canadian Investment Review</u>, (Spring 1990), (With W. Rotenberg),

"Taxes, Funds Positioning and the Cost of Capital,' in R. Aggarwal (ed) <u>Advances in Financial Planning and Forecasting</u>, JAI Press, 1990,

"Assessing Foreign Exchange Exposure: Theory and Application Using Canadian Firms," <u>Journal of International Financial</u> <u>Management and Accounting</u> (Spring 1990) (With W. Rotenberg),

"Research in Finance at Canadian Administration and Management Faculties," <u>Canadian Journal of Administrative Studies</u>, (With F. Heath), (December 1990), "The Influence of Production Technology on Risk and the Cost of Capital," Journal of Financial and Quantitative Analysis (March 1991),

"Evidence on Corporate Preferences For Foreign Currency Accounting Standards", <u>Journal of International Financial</u> <u>Management and Accounting</u>, (with W. Rotenberg) (Summer 1991)),

"Peoples Acquisition of Zale: An application of Valuation Principles," in <u>Canadian Investment Banking Review</u>, (R. Rupert, Editor), McGraw-Hill Ryerson, 1992,

"The Cost of Equity Capital of a Non-Traded Unique Entity," <u>Canadian Journal of Administrative Sciences</u>, (June 1993),

"Lessons From Canadian Capital Market History," <u>Canadian</u> <u>Investment Review</u> (Spring 1995),

"Making Capital Budgeting Decisions in Multinational Corporations," <u>Managerial Finance 22-1</u>, (1996),

"Great Lakes Forest Products" <u>Accounting Education</u> 5 (Winter 1996) (with Professor W. Rotenberg),

"On the Nature of Foreign Exchange Exposure" <u>Journal of</u> <u>Multinational Financial Management</u>" (Spring 1996),

"The Importance of Market to Book Ratios in Regulation," <u>Quarterly Bulletin</u>, National Regulatory Research Institute, Winter 1997,

"A New Model for Estimating Risk Premiums (Along with Evidence of their Decline)" Journal of Applied Corporate Finance, (Spring 1998),

"The Case Against Foreign Bonds in Canadian Fixed Income Portfolios," <u>Canadian Investment Review</u>, (Spring 1998),

"The CAPM, Equity Risk Premiums and the Privately Held Business," Journal of Business Valuation (1999),

"Estimating the Equity Risk Premium and Equity Costs: New Ways of Looking at Old Data," <u>Journal of Applied Corporate Finance</u>, (Spring 1999),

"Time to Pass the Old Maid," <u>Canadian Investment Review</u>, (Spring 1999),

"Risk and Return in Capital Markets," <u>Canadian Treasurer 16-2</u>, March 2000,

"What Drives Shareholder value," <u>Canadian Treasurer 16-3</u>, June 2000.

"Capital Structures in Developing Countries," <u>Journal of Finance</u> 61-1 (March 2001, pp 87-130) (with V. Aivazian, V. Maxsimovic and A. Demirgic Kunt), (abstracted in the CFA Digest-31 -3 August 2001)

"Discounting Expected Values with Parameter Uncertainty," Journal of Corporate Finance 9- 2 (Spring 2003, pp 505-519)

"Equity Risk Premiums in the US and Canada," <u>Canadian</u> <u>Investment Review</u> (Spring 2001),

"Financial Planning with Risk," <u>Canadian Journal of Financial</u> <u>Planning</u> (December 2001),

"How to Find Value when None Exists: Pitfalls in Using APV and FTE," Journal of Applied Corporate Finance (Spring 2002),

"Do Emerging Market Firms Follow Different Dividend Policies than Firms in the US: Evidence From Firms in 8 Emerging Markets," Journal of Financial Research 26-3, (September 2003, pp 371-387) (Abstracted in CFA Digest 34-1, Feb 2004) (With V. Aivazian and S. Cleary),

"Dividend Policy and the Organisation of Capital Markets, <u>Journal</u> of <u>Multinational Financial Management</u>, 13-2 (April 2003, pp 101-121 (With V. Aivazian and S. Cleary),

"What to do with Executive Stock Options," <u>Canadian Investment</u> <u>Review</u> 16-2, (Summer 2003, pp 12-18),

"Formulating Retirement Targets and the Impact of Time Horizon on Asset Allocation," <u>Financial Services Review 13-1</u>, (Spring 2004), "Dividend Policy and the Role of the Contracting Environment," <u>FSR Forum</u>, December 2005, pp 13-22,

"Dividend Smoothing and Debt Ratings," <u>Journal of Financial and</u> <u>Quantitative Analysis</u>, with V. Aivazian and S. Cleary (June 2006),

"Capital Cash Flows, APV and Valuation," <u>European Financial</u> <u>Management</u>, (Spring 2007).

"What Drives Provincial-Canada Yield Spreads" <u>Canadian Journal</u> of <u>Economics</u>, (Summer 2007) with Walid Hejazi and George Georgoplous.

"Blast from the Past," <u>Canadian Investment Review</u>, Summer 2007.

"Cash Flow Volatility, Financial Slack and Investment Decisions," <u>China Finance Review</u> 2-1, (January 2008) with Sean Cleary, pp 63-87.

"Collateral Damage," 2008, <u>Canadian Investment Review</u> 21-4, pp 10-17.

"Capital Market Developments in the Post 1987 Period: A Canadian Perspective," <u>Review of Finance and Accounting</u> 8-2 (with Sean Cleary), 2009.

"The Secret of Canadian Banking: Common Sense?" <u>World</u> <u>Economics</u>, September 2009

"Information Asymmetry, Dividend Status and SEO Announcement Day Returns" (with Bin Chang), <u>Journal of</u> <u>Financial Research</u>, (Spring 2011)

"Target Date Funds: Good News and Bad News," (with Bin Chang) Journal of Risk, Spring 2011, pp 1-28.

"The Influence of Productivity Growth on Equity Market Performance, <u>Journal of Wealth Management</u> (with Bin Chang, Walid Hejazi and Pauline Shum) (Summer 2011)

"Asset Allocation and the Performance of American Target Date Funds," <u>Rotman International Journal of Pension Management</u>, (With Bin Chang) Fall 2011. "Import Competition and Disappearing Dividends, "Journal of International Business Studies 44-1 (January 2013) with Jun Zhou and Bin Chang.

"Debt Rating Initiations: Natural Evolution or Opportunistic Behavior? <u>Journal of Modern Accounting and Auditing</u> (with Lynettte Purda and Sean Cleary), Fall 2013.

"Increase in Cash Holdings: Pervasive or Sector Specific" <u>Frontiers</u> in Finance and Economics: 10-2 (October 2013) (with Jun Zhou).

"The Choice between Non-Callable and Callable Bonds" <u>Journal of</u> <u>Financial Research</u>, XXXVII-4 (Winter 2014), with Frank Skinner and Dimitrious Gounopoulos.

"Dividend Policy and Market Power: A Risk based Approach, <u>Managerial Finance</u> 41-2 (2015) with Jun Zhou.

"Which Analysts Lead?" <u>Journal of Accounting, Auditing and</u> <u>Finance</u>, 29-4 (October 2015) with Jun Zhou and Bin Chang, pp 435-463.

"Financial Constraints, R&D Investment and the Value of Cash Holdings," <u>Quarterly Journal of Finance</u> 5-2, May 2015 with Jun Zhou and Chrystos Ntantamis).

"Dividend Policy: A Selective Review of Results from around the World," <u>Global Finance Journal</u> 34 (2017) with Jun Zhou (lead article).

NON-JOURNAL "Financial Considerations for Providing Incentives for Private
 PUBLICATIONS: Industry and their Implications for Employment Level and Stability," (with M. J. Gordon) Technical study #2, <u>Labour Market</u> <u>Development Task Force</u>, Ministry of Supply and Services Canada, 1982.

"A Comparison of the Car Insurance Industry in Ontario with The Public Monopolies in Saskatchewan, Manitoba and British Columbia," 122 pp, in C. Osbourne (ed) <u>Report of the Inquiry into</u> <u>Motor Vehicle Accident Compensation in Ontario, Ontario 1988.</u>

"Securities Market Regulation: Institutional Ownership and Diversification;" "TSE Listing Proposals for Junior Companies," and "Discount Brokerage and the Entry of Financial Institutions." Reports submitted to the Ontario Securities Commission, July 1982, June 1983 and December 1983.

"Bank Profitability, Is It Excessive? (With M. Jensen and S. Klein), Report to the House Standing Committee on Finance, Trade and Economic Affairs, May 1982.

"Survey of Foreign Bank Affiliates," Chapter 8 in <u>Small Business</u> <u>Financing and Non-Bank Financial Intermediaries</u>, Facsym 1981.

"A Methodological Error in the Application of the Capital Asset Pricing Model" <u>Proceedings ASAC</u>, (May 1981).

International Business, (with A. Rugman and D. Lecraw), McGraw Hill, 1985.

"Hedging Foreign Exchange Exposure," in Rugman (ed), <u>International Business in Canada: Strategies for Management</u>, Prentice-Hall, 1988.

"Section 1650 of the CICA Handbook: Interpreting Foreign Results Under a Flexible Accounting Standard," (With W. Rotenberg), <u>CGA</u> <u>Communications</u>, 1989.

"Liability Management in the Public Sector," Report for Ministry of Treasury and Economics, May 1990 (with P. Halpern,)

"The Tax Deductibility of Interest and Hostile Takeovers," John Deutsch Institute, May 1990.

"Regulation of Transmission and Distribution Activities of Ontario Hydro," in R. Daniels, Editor, <u>Ontario Hydro at the Millenium: Has</u> <u>Monopoly's Moment Passed?</u> McGill-Queens University Press Fall 1996 (with P. Halpern).

"Competition and Profitability in the Financial Services Industry in Canada," in J. Mintz & J. Pesando (editors) <u>Putting Consumers First</u> C.D Howe Institute, 1996.

"What Drives Shareholder Value," <u>Financial Intelligence</u> IV-6, Federated Press, Spring 1999.

"Canada's Competitiveness over the last 20 years," <u>Rotman</u> <u>Management</u>, Spring/Summer 1999. "A Walk through Risk and Return," <u>Advisor's Guide to Financial</u> <u>Research</u>, 1999.

"Picking the Right Stocks," <u>Advisor's Guide to International</u> <u>Financial Research</u>, 2000.

"The CAPM, Equity Risk Premiums and the Privately Held Business," reprinted in W. Albo et al, <u>Purchase and Sale of</u> <u>Privately Held Businesses</u>, CA Press, Toronto, Ontario, 2000

"Investments, Alternative Investments and Bubbles," in <u>Advisor's</u> <u>Guide to New Investment Opportunities</u>, 2001.

"The Increasing Complexity of Bank Brands," <u>Rotman</u> <u>Management</u>, Spring/Summer 2001.

"Asset Allocation in the Long Run," <u>Advisor's Guide to Risk</u> <u>Management</u>, 2002.

"The Competitiveness of Corporate Canada," <u>Financial Post</u>, July 2002.

"Corporate Responsibility," <u>Rotman Management,</u> Spring/Summer 2003.

"The MBA International Finance course: a course whose time has come and gone, in A. Rugman (editor) <u>Research in Global Strategic</u> <u>Management</u>, JAI press, June 2003.

"The fundamentals of finance all business professionals should know and remember," <u>Inside the Minds: Textbook Finance</u>, Aspatore Books, June 2003.

"Anticipating the Big Boom," <u>Rotman</u>, the magazine of the Rotman School of Management, Fall 2005.

"Asset Allocation: The Long View," in H. Evensky (Editor) <u>Retirement Income Redesigned: Master Plans for Distribution</u>, Bloomberg Press, Princeton, 2006.

"Loyalty in Finance," <u>Rotman</u>, the magazine of the Rotman School of Management, Fall 2006.

<u>Introduction to Corporate Finance</u>, John Wiley and Sons, 2007 (with Sean Cleary)

"Blast from the Past", Canadian Investment Review, Summer 2007.

"Saving Capitalism from the Capitalists," <u>Rotman</u>, the magazine of the Rotman School of Management, Summer 2008.

"Sub-prime market meltdown and learning form the past," in T<u>he</u> <u>Finance Crisis and Rescue</u>, University of Toronto press, November 2008.

"An Overview of Value Based Management," in <u>Advanced</u> <u>Corporate Finance</u>, C. Krishnamurti and S.R. Vishwanath Prentice Hall International, 2009.

<u>Introduction to Corporate Finance</u>, John Wiley and Sons, (2nd edition) 2010 (with Sean Cleary)

"The Cost of Equity Capital and Fair Rate of Return on Equity (ROE) for a Canadian Utility" <u>Canadian Regulation</u>, Gordon Kaiser Editor) 2011.

<u>Corporate Finance</u>, John Wiley and Sons 2013 (with Sean Cleary and Pamela Drake Petersen).

Introduction to Corporate Finance, John Wiley and Sons, (3rd edition) 2013 (with Sean Cleary)

"Estimating Discount Rates" <u>School of Public Policy Research</u> <u>Paper Volume 8, Issue 18, University of Calgary, April 2015.</u>

<u>Corporate Finance: Financial Management in a Global</u> <u>Environment</u>, 2015, Wiley India (with Sean Cleary and Pamela Drake Petersen).

<u>Introduction to Corporate Finance</u>, 2016 John Wiley and Sons, 4th edition (with Sean Cleary and Ian Rakita).

"Deconstructing Income Inequality in Canada", <u>Rotman</u> <u>Management</u>, August 2017.

"Additional Sources of Equity Risk premium Data-Canada" Appendix 3C in <u>Valuation Handbook</u>, 2017, Duff and Phelps, John Wiley Inc.

Expert financial witness in a variety of civil cases plus (some with
the late Professor M.K. Berkowitz) rate hearings for Altalink
partners, ATCO Gas (South), ATCO Pipelines (South), ATCO
Electric, Bell Canada, Consumers Gas, Teleglobe, Maritime T&T,
Island Tel, BC Tel, AGT, Newfoundland Tel, Union Gas, Intragaz,
Gazifere, Gaz Metropolitain, Ontario Hydro, Centra Gas Ontario,
NB Tel, Northwestel, Pacific Northern Gas, BC Gas, West Kootenay
Power, TransCanada Pipelines, TransEnergie, Trans Mountain
Pipelines, IPL, Westcoast Energy, Nova Gas Transmission, Foothills
Pipeline, TQ&M, ANG, Centra Gas Manitoba, Maritime Link,
Newfoundland Power, AOSPL, Alberta Bottlers Depot Association.

Ph.DGeorge Pink, A Dominance Analysis of Canadian Mutual Funds,SUPERVISOR:1988,

Greg Lypny, <u>An Experimental Study of Managerial Pay and Firm</u> <u>Hedging Decisions</u>, 1989,

Frank Skinner, <u>Credit Quality Adjustments and Corporate Bond</u> <u>Yields</u>, 1990,

Rui Pan, Probability Analysis of Option Strategies, 1994,

Peter Klein, Three Essays on the Capital Gains Lock-in Effect, 1996,

Guy Bellemare, Capital Market Segmentation: US - Canada, 1996,

Kevin Lam, The Pricing of Audit Services, 1997,

Sean Cleary, <u>The Relation Between Firm Investment and Financial</u> <u>Slack</u>, 1998,

Xinlei Zhao, <u>Three Essays on Financial Markets</u>, 2002,

Lynnette Purda, Elements of Corporate Debt Policy, 2003,

Themis Pantos, <u>Investment Distortions in the Presence of a</u> <u>Sovereign Debt Overhang</u>, 2003.

Zhao Sun, PEG ratios and Stock Returns, 2004.

Zhaoxia Xu, Dynamic Adjustment of Financial Policy, 2007.

Bin Chang, Information in Financial Markets, 2008.

Ambrus Kesckes, <u>Three Essays on IPOs</u>, 2008 (Co-chair with Jan Mahrt-Smith)

Jun Zhou, Industry Influences on Corporate Financial Policy, 2010.

CASE WRITING:	A fair rate of return for Bell Canada, 1986. Canvend 1984, A & B, 1988. Peoples Jewellers, 1988. Great Lakes Forest Products A, 1989. Inco, 1989. Peoples acquisition of Zale, 1990. American Can Canada, 1990. Great Lakes Forest Products A, 1993 (with W. Rotenberg) BC Telephone, 1993 103 Kirsten Avenue, 1994 Great Lakes Forest Products B, 1994 (with W. Rotenberg) Mill Creek Jewellery, 1995 (With E. Kirzner) Chapters, draft 2002. Second Cup Valuation, draft 2002.
SERVICE:	Executive Committee: 1980-2, 1989-90, 1993-4, 2001-3, 2009-10 Finance Area Co-ordinator 1987-91, 1994-2008 External Advisory Board, Health Administration Faculty, 1985-92. Editorial Board Activities: Journal of Economics & Business 1982-87. Finance Section Editor, Canadian Journal of Administrative Sciences 1993-2005. Journal of Multinational Financial Management 1989 Journal of International Business Studies 1992- Associate Editor, Multinational Finance Journal, 1995-2013 Journal of Applied Finance 2003-2007 Managerial Finance 2016- Global Finance Journal 2016- Investment Management and Financial Innovation 2012-2017 Director at large Multinational Finance Society 1998-2012 Co-Chair 1991 Northern Finance Association meetings. Chair 1998 Northern Finance Association meetings Chair 2008 MFS annual meetings. President Multinational Finance Society, 2010-11 Programme Committee member FMA meetings, October 1993. Programme Committee member SFA meetings November 2002. Programme Committee Member, Global Finance Conference, 2006, 2015.

Programme Committee Member, European Financial Management 2006Programme Committee member, NFA meetings 2008Investment Committee, Trinity College, U of T, 2010-2015
Pension Committee, Governing Council University of Toronto, 2011-14
Special committee on the Supplementary Retirement Arrangement (SRA) University of Toronto, 2011
Frequent media commentator.
Vice-President Mid-West Finance Association 2012-14.
President Elect Mid-West Finance Association 2014-2015
President Mid-West Finance Association 2015-2016.

July 2018.

APPENDIX B

ESTIMATION OF THE MARKET RISK PREMIUM

1 Introduction

In this Appendix, I estimate the market risk premium.¹ If the underlying relationship generating returns has remained reasonably constant then the historic realised difference between equity and bond returns is a useful benchmark for the market risk premium. At the very minimum, it constrains the range of estimates that are reasonable in current market conditions and requires an explanation of why "this time it is different,"

In analysing this historic data, however, we need to be aware of some estimation problems and the impact of changes that have occurred in the markets. This simply reflects that fact that every statistic is actually the result of specific financial and economic phenomena existing at that time.

10 Different Risk Premium Estimation Procedures

Suppose an investor puts \$1,000 into an investment. If the investment doubles, i.e., a 100% 11 return, to \$2,000 and then halves, i.e., a -50% return, to \$1,000, we can calculate two average or 12 mean rates of return from these two simple rates of return of +100% and -50%. The *arithmetic* 13 14 mean (AM) would be the average of these two rates of return, or 25%. However, it would be difficult to convince an investor, who after two years only has the same \$1,000 that they started 15 with, that they have earned 25%. Quite obviously, the investor is no better off at the end of the 16 17 two periods than they were at the start! To counterbalance this potentially misleading statistic, most mutual funds advertise *compound* rates of return, which as the nth root of the terminal 18 value divided by the initial value, minus one. In our case, there are two periods, so that n=2 and 19 the compound rate of return is calculated as $(1/1)^{1/2}$ which is 1, indicating a zero rate of return. 20 This gives the common sense solution that if you started and finished with \$1,000, then your rate 21

¹ This appendix covers similar material to that covered in Laurence Booth "Equities Over Bonds: But By How Much?" *Canadian Investment Review*, Spring 1995 and "Equity Risk Premiums in the US and Canada," *Canadian Investment Review* (Spring 2001). The latter paper is available for download from Professor Booth's web site http://www.rotman.utoronto.ca/~booth

1 of return is zero.

An alternative way of thinking about the compound rate of return is to calculate the continuous rate of return. This is calculated as the natural logarithm of 1 plus the rate of return. So for the first period when the investment doubled this is Ln(1+100%) or Ln(2) which is 0.693147. Similarly in the second period it is Ln(1-50%) or Ln(0.5) which is -.693147. The average of these two is zero, which is the compound rate of return estimated earlier. We also call this rate of return the geometric mean rate of return (GM).

8 Both the arithmetic and compound rates of return are normally calculated. If we need the best 9 estimate of *next* period's rate of return, this is the AM return. If we need the best estimate of the 10 return over several periods, the AM return becomes less useful and more emphasis is placed on 11 the GM return. If we want the best estimate of the rate of return earned over a <u>long</u> time this is 12 the GM return. Moreover, if we ignore intervening periods, then the AM return is the same as the 13 GM return, that is, the difference between the AM and GM returns is essentially the definition of 14 the period over which a return is earned.

What causes the AM and GM to differ is the uncertainty in the simple rates of return. If these are constant, then both the AM and GM are identical. However, the more volatile these rates of return, the larger the difference between the AM and GM returns. There is a large amount of uncertainty or a high variance (var) in the rates of return in the example. As a result, the difference between the AM and GM returns is large: 25% vs 0%. Approximately, the relationship is as follows:

Compound rate of return = Arithmetic return - (var/2)

In estimating the market risk premium, I believe that the correct time-period for calculating rates of return is a **one**-year holding period. The reason for this is primarily because most regulated firms are regulated on the basis of annual rates of return where rates are almost always expressed as annual percentages.

In addition to the AM and GM rates of return I also estimate the rate of return by means of an *ordinary least squares* regression model. This is a statistical technique that estimates the annual rate of return by minimising the deviations around the estimate. Ordinary least squares (OLS) is
the standard technique for estimating economic models and is commonly used for estimating
other annual growth rates, such as the growth rate in dividend growth models.

4 Market Risk Premium Estimates Going Forward and Backwards

In Schedule 1 I graph estimates of the average market risk premium using Canadian data and 5 these three estimation techniques.² In the top graph starting in 1924-1928 the average market risk 6 premium is estimated for each of the AM, GM and OLS and is then updated each year with the 7 addition of a new year of data, so the second observation is for the period 1924-1929. In this way 8 the graph captures the "learning" that goes on from 1924. The instability in the 1920s into the 9 1930's is evident: as the averages all start out very high, due to the strong equity markets in the 10 1920's, and then in the 1930s they decline precipitously after the great stock market crash of 11 1929. However, the market risk premium stabilises by the late 1950s, before beginning a long 12 gradual decrease. Note that with over ninety years of data, the impact of any one-year is now 13 very small and the market risk premium is "stuck" around 5.0%. However, it is apparent that the 14 realised market risk premium has been **declining** almost continuously since the mid 1960's as the 15 importance of the prewar period gets smaller and smaller and the impact of the post war period 16 increases. 17

An alternative to the above procedure is to work backwards, that is, start in the five-year period 18 2014-2018 and then go back in time, which is the lower graph in Schedule 1. In this way, we 19 capture what current market participants have experienced, rather than what their great grand-20 21 parents experienced. Note that whereas the previous graph always includes the period 1924-22 1928, this graph always includes the most recent five-year period. In this case the last five years includes more favourable equity markets similar to the 1920's. However, as we work back 23 through time we include the impact of the 2008/9 stock market crash and need to get back to the 24 1950's before the market risk premium gets above 4.0%. However, the graph illustrates why 25 current market participants generally assess the risk premium of equities over bonds as much 26

² The graphs use data from the Canadian Institute of Actuaries, "Report on Canadian Economic Statistics" May 2018.

1 lower than 5.0%, since this is what they have experienced over the last 30 years or so.

In Schedule 2 is the AM risk premium for various holding periods. If we look at the last row we have the AM risk premium for various start dates finishing in 2017, this is essentially a subset of the data graphed in Schedule 1. Note for example, that the most recent 20-year period has an earned risk premium of 1.86%, as we go back successively by adding an extra ten years of data each time the earned risk premium drops to 0.59%, increases to about 2.0% until it finally reaches 3.18% for the last 60 years of market history. It then requires over 70 years of data to get to just below 5.0%. *For the whole period*, 1924-2017, *the AM market risk premium is 4.86%*.

9 The usefulness of the different holding periods in Schedule 2 is simply to note the variability in 10 the AM estimate of the experienced market risk premium that comes from using sub sets of the 11 data. A high estimate can, for example, be estimated by ending the time period in the 1980s or 12 1990's by using stale data from old textbooks. Equivalently a low market risk premium can be 13 estimated by emphasizing the most recent period since the late 1980's, as most comparable to 14 today. In both cases, the choice is the result of a long cycle on Canadian interest rates.

We can illustrate this problem simply by graphing the behaviour of interest rates, which is the graph in in Schedule 3. Note for example, that there was very little interest rate variability in the 1930's but starting in the 1950's interest rates started to increase with inflation, thereby causing losses to anyone holding long-term bonds, since as interest rates go up the return to holding bonds goes down. This process ended in the period 1981-1989, after which it has gone into reverse until we reach the current period of very low interest rates when over 10 year maturity long Canada bonds ended 2017 at just 2.15% (V122487).

22 Changes in the Market Risk Premium

The fact that estimates of the market risk premium change over time indicates that some adjustments are in order. In my judgment the riskiness of the equity market is relatively stable. In fact, going back as far as 1871, there is substantial evidence that the average return on US
equities has been quite stable³ However, there is no support for the assumption that either bond 1 market risk or average bond market returns have been constant. As Schedule 3 shows, from 2 3 1924-1956, there was very little movement in nominal interest rates since monetary policy was subordinate to fiscal policy.4 As a result, the standard deviation of annual bond market returns 4 was only 5.20%. In contrast, from 1956-2018, monetary policy became progressively more 5 important and interest rates more volatile. As a result, the standard deviation of the returns from 6 holding the long Canada bond increased substantially. Effectively bond market risk dramatically 7 increased, while equity market risk was much the same, if not less. 8

9 This changing bond market risk is illustrated in Schedule 4, which graphs the equity market risk 10 divided by the bond market risk. For each the risk is estimated as the standard deviation of 11 returns over the prior ten-year period, so the series start with the first observation for the period 12 1924-1933. We can clearly see the dramatic decrease in equity relative to bond market risk 13 starting in the 1950s, where equities dropped from being six times riskier than long-term 14 Government of Canada (GOC) bonds to their low point, prior to the Internet Bubble, of similar 15 risk. Since then the traditionally higher equity market risk as again asserted itself.

However, what is crucial for the investor is whether this risk is diversifiable, that is, is the bond 16 market beta or risk positive? In Schedule 5, I show that the Canadian bond market beta was very 17 large during the period from the mid-1980s until the early 2000's. This was the period when 18 governments had severe financial problems and flooded the market with government debt. This 19 caused both the bond and equity markets to react to a common risk factor: market interest rates. 20 Adding long Canada bonds to an equity portfolio during the 1990's did not reduce portfolio risk 21 to the extent that it did in the 1950's and more recently. However since the Canadian government 22 23 solved its structural budget problems in the 1990's we have seen the bond market beta revert to its more typical negative or insignificant relationship.⁵ 24

³ See Laurence Booth, "Estimating the Equity Risk Premium and Equity Costs: New Ways of Looking at Old Data", *Journal of Applied Corporate Finance*, Spring 1999.

⁴ For part of this period, the world was on the gold standard so interest rates were not as affected by national inflation rates etc as they are now.

⁵ During this period, the Government of Canada long-term bond had as much market risk as low risk Canadian utilities.

In Schedule 6 are the results of a regression analysis of the real Canada bond yield against various independent variables. The real Canada bond yield is defined as the nominal yield minus the average CPI rate of inflation, calculated as the average of the current, past and forward year rates of inflation.⁶ The regression model explains a large amount of the variation in real Canada yields, and five variables are highly significant.

The two main independent variables capture bond market uncertainty (risk) and the endemic 6 7 problem of financing government expenditures (deficits). Risk is the standard deviation of the 8 return on the long Canada bond over the preceding ten years. In earlier periods prior to active 9 monetary policy, interest rates barely moved and the returns on long Canada bonds were stable. 10 As a result, the risk of investing in them was very low. The coefficient on the risk variable indicates that for every 1% increase in bond market volatility, real Canada yields increased by 11 12 about 24 basis points. That is, a 5% increase in the standard deviation of bond market returns before and after 1956 was associated with about a 1.25% increase in real Canada yields between 13 these two periods. 14

The deficit variable is the total amount of government "lending" (from all levels of government) 15 as a percentage of the gross domestic product. Statistics Canada reports this as lending but 16 usually it is negative, that is, deficits and government borrowing. As governments increasingly 17 ran deficits, this figure became a very large negative number. For 1992, the deficit was about 18 9.0% of GDP, a record peacetime high, indicating that government net borrowing was flooding 19 the markets with government bonds. For 1997, this deficit turned into a surplus, which increased 20 every year until 2000 when the surplus almost hit 3.0% of GDP. The coefficient in the model 21 indicates that for every 1% increase in government borrowing real Canada yields increased by 22 23 about 25 basis points. That is, increased government borrowing by competing for funds with other borrowers has driven up real interest rates. At the peak of the government's financing 24 problems in 1992 a 9% deficit was adding well over 2.0% to the real Canada yield relative to 25 26 what would have happened with a balanced budget.

27 These two effects can explain the huge increase in real yields in the early 1990s. In 1994, for

⁶ Before 1991 there was no real return bond

example, when real yields were over 7%, the deficit added about 1.75% and the bond market uncertainty about another 2.65% or in total close to 4.5% to the real yield. It is easy to see that with this dramatic increase in real yields there was very little "extra" risk for low risk equities over bonds at this time.

The three "dummy" or indicator variables represent unique periods of intervention in the 5 financial markets. An indicator variable simply inserts a "1" for the years when this special 6 phenomenon was in effect. Dum1 is for the years from 1940-1951, which were the "war" years, 7 when interest rates were effectively controlled to finance the war and recovery. The coefficient 8 9 indicates that government controls reduced real Canada yields by over 5.0% below where they 10 would otherwise have been. Similarly, Dum2 is for the years 1972-1980, which were the oil crisis years, when huge amounts of "petrodollars" were recycled from the suddenly oil rich 11 12 OPEC countries back to western capital markets. The sign on Dum2 indicates that, but for this recycling and the oil crisis, real yields would have been about 3.6% higher. 13

Dum3 is for the recent period of quantitative easing or central bank bond buying since 2010, which indicates that the real yield has recently been about 2.6% below where it would have been without the recent extreme measures taken in the US, UK, Europe and Japan. These dummy variables are included due to known periods of intervention that have prevented the "normal" application of financial principles in the bond market. Essentially, at these times interest rates were determined largely by political, rather than underlying economic factors.

In Schedule 7 is a graph of the error from two models. The first (M1) is the error from a real yield model that excludes the financial crisis indicator variable. What is clear is that there is a very large model over-prediction (negative error) in the period after the financial crisis. In contrast, once a financial crisis indicator variable is included (M2) this error disappears. The model indicates that but for the financial crisis the real yield with current Canadian government deficits and bond market uncertainty would be about 3.70%. This would be similar to the situation in the early 2000s.

In Schedule 8 is a graph of the real yield produced directly from the real return bond. Unfortunately, this data is not available for earlier periods, since these bonds did not exist. However, we can see directly the huge decline in the real yield as governments have regained control over their budgets, uncertainty in the bond market has declined and monetary policy has been loose. For the period 1991-2000 the real yield was 4.0-4.5%, whereas in the after math of the financial crisis it has averaged less than 2.0% and is currently at 0.54%.

US Estimates

- 5 The prior discussion indicates that much of the dispute over the market risk premium is related to
- 6 the behaviour of the bond and not the equity market. However, the Canadian data is one time
- 7 series of equity and bond market returns and may reflect circumstances unique to Canada.
- 8 Checking on US data allows an assessment as to whether these estimates are reasonable.
- 9 Schedule 9 provides US estimates of the market risk premium along with the comparable
- 10 Canadian estimates for the period 1926-2017.
- 11 Regardless of whether we estimate the AM, GM or OLS average, the historic record is that the
- 12 US average estimate is higher than in Canada. Given the "higher" quality of the US data as well
- 13 as the volatility of the estimates, many put greater faith in the US estimates. This is also
- 14 frequently justified by the doubt expressed at the "higher risk"⁷ Canadian market having a lower
- 15 market risk premium, as well as the increasing integration between the two capital markets,
- 16 which "presumably" moves Canada closer to the US experience.
- 17 However, the difference between the US and Canadian AM market risk premium estimates of
- 18 1.41% (6.08%-4.67%) is split between a difference in the average equity return of 0.98% and a
- 19 difference in the average government bond return of 0.42%, that is approximately a 2:1 equity-
- 20 bond market split. In explaining this, note that:
- The difference between the equity market returns can partly be explained by the historic efforts of Canadian governments to segment the Canadian equity market from that in the US⁸ as well as by the historically slightly lower risk of the Canadian market.

⁷ Note, however, that the standard deviation or variability of the S&P500 equity returns was 19.79% or 1.30% higher than that for the Canadian market. Over the whole period, US equities were marginally *more* risky than Canadian equities with most of this coming from the pre-war period.

⁸ The dividend tax credit only applies to dividends from Canadian corporations; foreign withholding taxes apply to foreign source income, while portfolio restrictions have existed in tax-preferred plans.

• The difference in the bond market returns reflects the pivotal role of the US government bond market in the world capital market as the US \$ became the world's reserve currency.

Further, we have to bear in mind that Canada is in a favourable position as a AAA rated 4 5 borrower that has solved most of its structural deficit problems. Favourable government finances have resulted in low inflation and interest rates, and the removal of the foreign property 6 restriction on tax preferred investments. We can see this in the graph of long-term interest rates 7 in Canada and the US in Schedule 10. In the mid 1990s the nominal yield on long Canada bonds 8 9 was routinely higher than that on equivalent US bonds. However, this started to change as the Government of Canada move into a surplus position and since the mid 2000's long Canada 10 bonds have usually had lower yields than US Treasuries. 11

For example between 1994 and February 2005 the average yield on long Canada bonds was 12 0.33% higher than that on US bonds, which is roughly consistent with the data in Schedule 9. In 13 contrast, since March 2005 the yields on long Canada bonds have been 0.66% less than those on 14 15 US Treasuries. All else constant this swing of 1.0% in the Canadian bond yield against that in the 16 US would raise the estimate of the Canadian equity market risk premium. Currently (June 2018) Canadian long-term bond yields continue to be 0.70% lower than equivalent US Treasuries, 17 18 consistent with lower required rates of return in Canada. As a result, although my direct estimate 19 of the Canadian market risk premium is well under 5.0% I judge a reasonable range to be 5.0-20 6.0%, since this reflects the recent behaviour of interest rates in Canada and the removal of regulatory protection in the Canadian equity market. 21

22 **Reasonableness of the Estimates**

The prior statistical work indicates that the Canadian market risk premium has been under 5.0% while that for the US has been about 1.4% higher, but the Canadian market risk premium has almost certainly increased. These estimates are consistent with the judgment of professionals in the area of capital markets. Professor Fernandez⁹ and his co-authors survey finance professionals

around the world to find out what they actually use for the market risk premium. A key result

⁹ Market risk Premium and Risk-Free Rate Used for 59 countries in 2018: a survey," IESE Business School, 2018.

1 from his 2018 survey is reproduced bas follows:

	Number of						St.Dev. /
MRP	Answers	Average	St. Dev.	Median	MAX	min	Average
USA	1348	5,4%	1,7%	5,2%	17,8%	1,3%	32,1%
Spain	675	6,7%	2,4%	6,2%	20,0%	0,8%	36,2%
Germany	528	5,3%	1,7%	5,2%	15,2%	1,0%	32,5%
Argentina	73	13,9%	4,7%	16,3%	20,2%	1,9%	34,3%
Australia	74	6,6%	1,4%	7,1%	10,2%	3,3%	20,8%
Austria	56	6,2%	0,7%	6,4%	7,2%	4,2%	10,5%
Belgium	53	6,2%	0,8%	6,4%	7,2%	3,3%	12,5%
Bolivia	6	6,6%	2,9%	6,6%	9,4%	3,8%	43,3%
Brazil	100	8,4%	2,3%	8,6%	15,2%	2,3%	26,9%
Bulgaria	8	7,5%	1,3%	7,7%	9,5%	5,0%	16,8%
Canada	77	5,8%	0,7%	6,0%	7,2%	4,1%	12,7%
Chile	72	6,1%	1,1%	6,2%	8,2%	3,1%	17,7%
China	95	6,3%	2,8%	7,0%	13,2%	0,6%	43,4%
Colombia	72	8,7%	3,7%	7,9%	25,2%	3,8%	42,6%
Czech Republic	63	5,9%	0,7%	6,0%	8,2%	4,8%	12,3%
Denmark	53	6,0%	0,8%	6,2%	7,2%	3,8%	12,9%
Ecuador	7	9,0%	3,5%	8,0%	12,8%	5,5%	38,7%
Egypt	9	10,9%	4,5%	12,6%	15,2%	4,8%	41,6%
Estonia	7	5,1%	1,0%	5,2%	6,1%	3,0%	20,4%
Finland	53	5,9%	0,8%	6,0%	7,2%	3,8%	13,0%
France	83	5,9%	1,6%	6,4%	8,8%	1,3%	27,3%

Table 2. Market Risk Premium (MRP) used for 59 countries in 2018

2

This table indicates that with 1,348 responses the average US market risk premium was estimated to be 5.4% with the typical (median) slightly lower at 5.2%. In contrast, the average market risk premium from the 77 responses in Canada was reported at a slightly higher 5.8% with a median of 6.0%. The median Canadian response of 6.0% was amongst the highest of the developed countries, but across these countries there is an obvious 5.0-6.0% grouping.

A feature of Fernandez's recent surveys is that they also surveyed the use of the risk free rate in estimating the required rate of return. Textbooks normally use a Treasury Bill yield, rather than the long term bond yield used before regulatory boards. However, as reported below in the US the average risk free rate was given as 2.8% in the US and in Canada 2.9%. In both cases these look more like long term bond yields than Treasury Bill yields. Further Fernandez remarks that "most respondents use for European counties a R_F (risk free rate) higher than the yield of the 10year Government bonds."

RF	Number of Answers	Average	St. Dev.	Median	MAX	min	St.Dev. / Average
USA	1348	2,8%	0,8%	2,8%	7,0%	-0,3%	30,0%
Spain	675	2,1%	1,1%	1,8%	6,2%	-0,1%	52,3%
Germany	528	1,4%	1,0%	1,2%	5,2%	-0,7%	67,6%
Argentina	73	9,3%	4,9%	10,4%	25,9%	2,0%	52,8%
Australia	74	3,1%	0,5%	3,0%	5,0%	2,4%	14,7%
Austria	56	2,0%	1,1%	1,8%	6,2%	0,7%	54,1%
Belgium	53	1,6%	0,4%	1,7%	2,4%	0,8%	26,6%
Bolivia	6	3,0%	1,1%	3,0%	4,2%	1,8%	37,0%
Brazil	100	7,3%	2,3%	7,2%	10,7%	2,0%	31,9%
Bulgaria	8	2,8%	1,2%	2,9%	5,0%	1,3%	44,9%
Canada	77	2,9%	0,5%	2,9%	4,2%	1,8%	17,7%
Chile	72	4,1%	0,7%	4,3%	5,0%	1,8%	15,9%
China	95	3,8%	0,4%	3,8%	4,7%	2,3%	11,7%
Colombia	72	6,7%	1,4%	6,7%	10,2%	3,9%	20,6%
Czech Republic	63	2,6%	0,6%	2,8%	3,3%	0,8%	21,4%
Denmark	53	1,6%	0,5%	1,7%	2,7%	0,5%	30,4%
Ecuador	7	3,6%	1,4%	3,8%	6,0%	2,1%	38,8%
Egypt	9	10,0%	3,5%	10,0%	14,2%	5,8%	34,7%
Estonia	7	2,1%	0,9%	1,8%	4,0%	1,3%	43,5%
Finland	53	1,7%	0,6%	1,8%	2,7%	0,6%	33,4%
France	83	1,6%	0,7%	1,6%	3,2%	0,3%	41,7%

Table 3. Risk Free Rate (RF) used for 59 countries in 2018

1

2 Finally, with both the market risk premium and the risk-free rate, the survey reports the overall

3 return on the market as shown below where again there is a remarkable commonality: the overall

4 average market return is 8.2% in the US and 8.7% in Canada.

Km	Number of Answers	Average	St. Dev.	Median	MAX	min	St.Dev. / Average
USA	1348	8,2%	2,0%	8,3%	19,8%	2,4%	23,9%
Spain	675	8,8%	2,5%	8,5%	21,2%	1,9%	27,8%
Germany	528	6,7%	1,9%	6,8%	16,2%	1,0%	28,3%
Argentina	73	23,1%	6,8%	26,2%	43,5%	8,6%	29,4%
Australia	74	9,7%	1,5%	10,0%	14,4%	7,1%	15,2%
Austria	56	8,2%	1,3%	8,2%	12,4%	4,9%	15,6%
Belgium	53	7,8%	1,1%	8,1%	9,2%	4,1%	14,2%
Bolivia	6	9,6%	1,8%	9,6%	11,6%	7,6%	18,7%
Brazil	100	15,7%	3,0%	15,2%	21,4%	10,5%	19,2%
Bulgaria	8	10,3%	1,2%	10,0%	13,0%	9,1%	11,6%
Canada	77	8,7%	1,1%	9,0%	10,4%	6,1%	12,4%
Chile	72	10,2%	1,2%	10,5%	12,4%	7,1%	12,0%
China	95	10,1%	2,7%	10,6%	17,4%	4,3%	27,2%
Colombia	72	15,4%	4,4%	14,6%	35,4%	10,1%	28,7%
Czech Republic	63	8,5%	1,0%	8,5%	11,4%	6,1%	11,9%
Denmark	53	7,6%	1,0%	7,8%	9,0%	4,9%	13,3%
Ecuador	7	12,5%	4,4%	14,0%	17,0%	7,6%	34,7%
Egypt	9	20,9%	3,1%	19,0%	25,4%	18,2%	15,0%
Estonia	7	7,2%	0,8%	7,0%	8,3%	6,1%	10,8%
Finland	53	7,6%	1,0%	7,8%	9,0%	4,5%	12,9%

Table 4. Km [Required return to equity (market): RF + MRP)] used for 59 countries in 2018

1

2 Estimating the cost of capital has become a business line for some organisations. In the United States Duff and Phelps purchased the Ibbotson and Associates business and now offer a variety 3 4 of cost of capital services to aid corporate decision making. In Schedule 11 is their summary of their equity market risk premium and their overal equity market return estimate. From January 5 31, 2016 until November 14, 2016, which approximates the hearing time for the last GRA, Duff 6 and Phelp's estimate of the equity market risk premium was 5.50% over a 4.0% "normalized" 20 7 8 year US Treasury yield for an equity market return of 9.50%. Since then they dropped their normalized Treasury yield to 3.50% in November 2016 and then their equity market risk 9 premium to 5.0% in September 2017. Currrently, their overall equity market return is 8.50% for 10 the US in between the Fernandez survey result of 8.20% for the US and 8.7% for Canada. 11

12 Similarly, Credit Suisse now produce an annual "Global Investment Returns Yearbook." This used

to be freely available, but now only a summary extract is available. However, the critical equity risk

14 premium data is summarized in their Figure 5 reproduced in my Schedule 12. Between 1900-2017 the

15 equity risk premium over Treasury Bills was highest at barely over 6.0% in Japan, but in not one country

16 was the equity risk premium over long term bonds above 5.50% and only in a few was it even over

17 5.0%.. In the US the equity risk premium over bonds was just over 4.0% and for Canada under 4.0%.

1 Conclusions

2 Fernandez's survey work and the professional work by Duff and Phelps and Credit Suisse all

3 support my own empirical work and judgment that the Canadian market risk premium is

4 currently between 5.0-6.0%. This value is at the *upper* limit of historic equity market

5 performance. These estimates also support an overall equity market return of 8.0%- 9.0%.

6 To summarise:

- My own direct estimate of the experienced Canadian equity risk premium since 1926 is
 4.67% and for the US 6.08%.
- This historic equity risk premium in Canada is probably low given the removal of barriers
 to capital flows and the current very low level of Canadian bond yields.
- I would judge the equity risk premium to currently be in a range of 5.00-6.00%. This
 estimate is supported by the survey results of Fernandez and the opinion of Duff and
 Phelps, but is significantly higher than the widely distributed Credit Suisse report.
- The overall market return from the Fernandez survey and Duff and Phelps is 8.2% 8.7%, which benchmarks the return for low risk Canadian utilities.



Arithmetic Earned Risk Premiums for Different Holding Periods

Start dates on the horizontal and ending dates on the vertical. For example, an investor would have earned a 5.78% arithmetic risk premium investing from 1958-1987.

	1924	1938	1948	1958	1968	1978	1988	19998	2008
1937	5.67								
1947	4.74	3.45							
1957	7.81	9.31	15.17						
1967	8.32	9.56	12.62	10.07					
1977	6.94	7.38	8.36	5.45	0.84				
1987	6.86	7.19	8.12	5.78	3.63	6.43			
1997	5.67	5.66	6.11	3.84	1.77	2.24	-1.96		
2007	4.74	5.32	5.63	2.84	2.13	2.56	0.63	3.22	
2017	4.86	4.71	4.90	3.18	1.81	2.05	0.59	1.86	0.51

Interest Rates and Inflation 1936-2017





Bond Beta Based on 10 year annual returns



FACTORS INFLUENCING THE REAL CANADA YIELD

Dependent variable: Long Canada (over 10) yield minus the average CPI inflation rate for the past, current and forward year.

Independent variables:	<u>Coefficient</u>	<u>T-Statistic</u>
Constant:	1.351	3.560
Risk : standard deviation of return on long bond index for prior ten years.	0.235	5.212
Defici : aggregate government lending as a % of GDP.	-0.260	-8.853
Dum1 : dummy variable for years 1940-51	-5.319	-13.151
Dum2 : dummy variable for years 1972-80	-3.628	- 9.093
Dum3 : dummy variable for years 2010-2017	-2.647	- 6.315
Adjusted R ² of the regression Data 1936-2017	85.34	4%





	Annual Rate of Return Estimates 1926-2017									
		U.S.		CANADA						
	S&P Equities	Long US Treasury	Excess Return	TSE Equities	Long Canadas	Excess Return				
AM	12.05	5.98	6.08	11.07	6.40	4.67				
GM	10.27	5.60	4.67	9.58	6.13	3.45				
OLS	10.91	5.52	5.39	10.21	6.16	4.05				
Volatility ¹	19.79	9.86		18.49	8.86					

0.50 9.50 8.50 7.50 6.50 5.50 4.50 3.50 2.50 1.50 Jan-94 Jan-95 -Jan-13 -Jan-18 -Jan-96 -Jan-98 -- 00-uer Jan-03 -Jan-05 -Jan-06 -Jan-08 - 90-uer Jan-10 -Jan-12 -Jan-15 -Jan-99 Jan-02 Jan-04 Jan-16 Jan-97 Jan-01 Jan-07 Jan-11 Jan-14 Jan-17 US —Canada

Canadian and US Long Term Bond Yields

Table: Equity Risk Premium & Risk-free Rates

Duff & Phelps Recommended U.S. Equity Risk Premium (ERP) and Corresponding Risk-free Rates (*R*₁); January 2008–Present DUFF&PHELPS

September 5, 2017

For additional information, please visit www.duffandphelps.com/CostofCapital

Date	Risk-free Rate (R t)	R (%)	Duff & Phelps Recommended ERP (%)	What Changed	
Current Guidance: September 5, 2017 – UNTIL FURTHER NOTICE	Normalized 20-year U.S. Treasury yield	3.50	5.00	ERP	
November 15, 2016 - September 4, 2017	Normalized 20-year U.S. Treasury yield	3.50	5.50	Rf	
January 31, 2016 – November 14, 2016	Normalized 20-year U.S. Treasury yield	4.00	5.50	ERP	
December 31, 2015	Normalized 20-year U.S. Treasury yield	4.00	5.00		
December 31, 2014	Normalized 20-year U.S. Treasury yield	4.00	5.00		
December 31, 2013	Normalized 20-year U.S. Treasury yield	4.00	5.00		
February 28, 2013 - January 30, 2016	Normalized 20-year U.S. Treasury yield	4.00	5.00	ERP	
December 31, 2012	Normalized 20-year U.S. Treasury yield	4.00	5.50		
January 15, 2012 - February 27, 2013	Normalized 20-year U.S. Treasury yield	4.00	5.50	ERP	
December 31, 2011	Normalized 20-year U.S. Treasury yield	4.00	6.00		
September 30, 2011 - January 14, 2012	Normalized 20-year U.S. Treasury yield	4.00	6.00	ERP	
July 1 2011 - September 29, 2011	Normalized 20-year U.S. Treasury yield	4.00	5.50	Rf	
June 1, 2011 – June 30, 2011	Spot 20-year U.S. Treasury yield	Spot	5.50	Rf	
May 1, 2011 - May 31, 2011	Normalized 20-year U.S. Treasury yield	4.00	5.50	RF	
December 31, 2010	Spot 20-year U.S. Treasury yield	Spot	5.50		
December 1, 2010 - April 30, 2011	Spot 20-year U.S. Treasury yield	Spot	5.50	Rf	
June 1, 2010 - November 30, 2010	Normalized 20-year U.S. Treasury yield	4.00	5.50	Rr	
December 31, 2009	Spot 20-year U.S. Treasury yield	Spot	5,50		
December 1, 2009 - May 31, 2010	Spot 20-year U.S. Treasury yield	Spot	5.50	ERP	
June 1, 2009 - November 30, 2009	Spot 20-year U.S. Treasury yield	Spot	6.00	Rf	
December 31, 2008	Normalized 20-year U.S. Treasury yield	4.50	6.00		
November 1, 2008 - May 31, 2009	Normalized 20-year U.S. Treasury yield	4.50	6.00	Rr	
October 27, 2008 - October 31, 2008	Spot 20-year U.S. Treasury yield	Spot	6.00	ERP	
January 1, 2008 - October 26, 2008	Spot 20-year U.S. Treasury yield	Spot	5.00	Initialized	

"Normalized" in this context means that in months where the risk-free rate is deemed to be abnormally low, a proxy for a longer-term sustainable risk-free rate is used.

To learn more about cost of capital issues, and to ensure that you are using the most recent Duff & Phelps Recommended ERP, visit www.duffandphelps.com/CostofCapital.

To learn more about/purchase Duff & Phelps valuation data resources published by John Wiley & Sons, visit: www.wiley.com/go/ValuationHandbooks.

Figure 8



Worldwide annualized equity risk premium (%) relative to bills and bonds, 1900-2017

Source: Elroy Dimson, Paul Marsh, and Mike Staunton, Triumph of the Optimists, Princeton University Press, 2002, and subsequent research. Premiums for Austria and Germany are based on 116 years, excluding 1921–22 for Austria and 1922–23 for Germany.

Credit Suisse Global Investment Returns Yearbook 2018: Summary Edition 17

APPENDIX C

RELATIVE RISK ASSESSMENT FOR A BENCHMARK UTILITY

1 Introduction

In risk premium models the relative risk coefficient adjusts the overall market risk premium up 2 3 or down depending on whether the individual security (company) is more or less risky than the market as a whole. More risky stocks have a relative risk coefficient greater than 1.0 and less 4 risky stocks a relative risk coefficient less than 1.0. Averaging over all securities in the market 5 gives a relative risk coefficient by definition of 1.0. All risk premium models have this same risk 6 assessment relative to the market, whether they are the capital asset pricing model (CAPM)¹ 7 8 where the only source of risk is the market risk, or models that introduce other sources of risk. However, even within a two factor model, where the long Canada bond is regarded as risky due 9 to interest rate risk,² or the Fama-French three factor model³ where size and the market to book 10 ratio (in their model termed the book to market ratio) are additional sources of risk, the 11 coefficient on the market is still the main measure of risk. Estrada,⁴ for example, shows that for 12 the DOW 30 US stocks the simple CAPM expected return at 9.70% is only 0.20% more than the 13 estimate from the three factor Fama-French Model and that the market risk premium is much 14 larger than either the size or book to market premiums. 15

Since the overall market return is the benchmark, the relative risk assessment is with respect to this benchmark. Statistically this relative risk coefficient is the *expected* or forecast covariance⁵ between the security's return and that on the market scaled by the variance of the return on the market. This is called the security's beta coefficient (β) and measures the contribution of the security to the risk of a diversified portfolio. We normally estimate actual historic beta estimates

¹ William Sharpe, "Capital asset prices: a theory of market equilibrium under conditions of risk," <u>Journal of Finance 19</u>, 1964.

² Fisher Black, "Capital market equilibrium with restricted borrowing", Journal of Business, July 1972.

³ Eugene Fama and Ken French, "The cross section of expected stocks returns," <u>Journal of Finance 59</u>, 1992.

^{4 &}quot;The three factor model: a practitioners guide," Journal of Applied Corporate Finance, Spring 2011.

⁵ The covariance measures the degree to which two securities move together.

by a simple ordinary least squares (OLS) regression of the security's return on that of the market. 1 In any OLS regression the intercept is called alpha and the slope coefficient is called beta, which 2 3 is why these terms are used pervasively in finance. However, estimating actual beta coefficients entails the exact same estimation problems as estimating the market risk premium, since both use 4 actual or historic returns. This is, that any estimate is very sensitive to what happened during the 5 estimation period. For example if something like a major stock market crash happens once every 6 20 years then beta coefficients estimated over the last five years will only capture this 25% of the 7 time. The other 75% of the time the betas will be estimated over a period that does not include a 8 major stock market crash. 9

To overcome this problem in estimating the market risk premium we go back over very long periods of time. This is because the basic risk return trade-off in the capital market is regarded as relatively constant. However, for estimating beta coefficients this is more doubtful, since the risk of a firm or industry changes much more than the overall risk of the market. Instead, we tend to use estimates from similar firms and industries as well as more judgment in understanding the economic and financial factors underlying beta estimates. In this way we get a better understanding of the *expected* beta coefficient, which is what is required.

17 Historic Beta Estimates for Canadian utilities

In 2002 the Toronto Stock Exchange outsourced its market indexes to Standard and Poors (S&P) and changed the composition of our sub-indexes. These changes roughly coincided with the loss of many traditional Canadian utilities. It was also controversial in transferring Enbridge and TransCanada from pipelines, where they were regarded as similar to utilities, into energy services.

Regardless of these changes the great advantage of the sub-indexes is that they include more companies than possible with individual company estimates since companies are constantly being reorganised as business strategy changes. This is particularly important due to the fact that a large number of Canadian regulated firms, like Consumers Gas, Maritime Electric, Bell Canada, Union Gas, Pacific Northern Gas, Fort Chicago Energy Partners (Veresen), BC Gas, Maritime T&T etc., have disappeared through corporate reorganisation. Although this means that their individual company betas disappeared, it does not mean that their economic impact has also disappeared. Consumers Gas now shows up as part of Enbridge, BC Gas as Fortis etc., so their economic impact continues to show up in the sub index betas. However, there is a disadvantage, which is that these are not simple averages but *market value weighted* averages, since this is the way that stock market indexes are normally calculated. As a result large market value companies have a disproportionate impact on the indexes.

7 In Schedule 1 is a graph of rolling betas on the Canadian utility sub index since 1988. Betas are normally estimated over the prior five years of data since the basic data sources historically used 8 monthly data.⁶ so the first observation is from January 1988 until December 1992 and then each 9 month as a new return is available the five year estimation window moves forward a year. This 10 process is repeated using two estimation techniques; the first Beta 1 is the simple beta against the 11 12 Canadian market index, whereas the second Beta 2 also includes the impact of interest rate changes by adding the monthly return on the long Canada bond as a second risk factor. However, 13 14 to all intents and purposes the beta estimates are almost the same, but it does allow an estimate of the sensitivity of utility shares to interest rates, which I discuss later, and refer to as "gamma." 15

Using this procedure over 30 years of data (1988-2017) I can pick up the impact of unique 16 events. For example, the utility betas were both in a range of 0.40-0.60 until 1997. The betas 17 then dropped to negative values during 2001-2004 before reverting to more "normal" levels. Did 18 this mean that utility shares had no risk during this period and deserved a negative market risk 19 premium? The answer is no, since a special event, the behaviour of Nortel and the Internet 20 bubble, drove the estimates. During the late 1990s, the technology and internet boom were 21 driving North American markets up as the prices of Nortel and JDS Uniphase⁷ increased and 22 came to represent 1/3 of the value of the Canadian stock market. When this boom turned into a 23 crash and Nortel declined from \$1,240 to zero with its bankruptcy, Nortel took the Canadian 24 25 market down with it.

⁶ In Canada this is the TSX/Western data base and in the US the Center for Research in Security Prices (CRSP) data base at the University of Chicago.

⁷ JDS Uniphase resulted from a merger of the Canadian fibre optic company JDS Fitel in 1999.

It is important to understand that historic beta estimates measure the risk of a security relative to 1 the risk of a diversified portfolio, in this case the TSX Composite. Utility betas were pulled down 2 3 as Nortel and the tech boom affected the Canadian market while utility shares were not. As the effect of the internet bubble and crash passed through the estimation window utility betas 4 reverted to a more normal pattern. By 2008 the beta estimates covering the period 2004-2008 5 6 were largely devoid of the effects of the internet bubble. The message was that during this period utility shares added very little risk to a diversified portfolio, since that portfolio was dominated 7 by the effect of Nortel and JDS Uniphase. However, as this bubble and crash period receded 8 utility shares added their normal amount of risk to a diversified portfolio, not because their risk 9 had changed but their risk *relative* to the overall market changed. 10

Finally, utilities are clearly interest sensitive stocks as the consistent positive *gamma* coefficients indicate. This indicates that like the long Canada bond, utility prices tend to go up with interest rate decreases and vice versa. It is also clear that this interest rate sensitivity exhibits a negative correlation with the beta estimates, that is, beta coefficients tend to fall as gamma coefficients increase. This is because interest rates tend to increase during good times as the stock market booms and then fall in recessions. As a result, utilities are classic defensive stocks where interest rate declines during a recession cushions their share prices.

This statistical result echoes the comment of former RBC utility analyst Maureen Howe who
 commented that Canadian utilities are⁸

"like convertible bonds. When interest rates are low, as they currently are, the companies
trade on their bond value and are supported by tax-efficient dividend yields. When the 10year GOC yield rises above 6%-6.5%, the Canadian companies trade on the basis of their
underlying earnings and P/E."

I would agree with Howe's comments with the qualification that we have not had Government of Canada (GOC) yields above 6% since 2000. Consequently the search for yield has lead utility shares to trade on the basis of their interest sensitivity or income support.

In Schedule 2 are the results of two multiple regression estimates of utility risk. The first panel has the estimates for the entire period from 1988 where the utility beta is 0.26 and the gamma

⁸ October, 3, 2001 RBC Morning Comment.

0.43. This means that over the whole period utilities had 26% of the exposure of an average stock to the market and 43% of the exposure of the long Canada bond to interest rates. However as noted previously this period reflects the Internet bubble and crash. In the second panel are the estimates for the last five year period ending in 2017. For this period the beta estimate is 0.401 closer to traditional levels and the gamma 0.776. Note that in all cases both the beta and gamma coefficients are highly significant.

7 If the Nortel/JDS Uniphase effect distorts Canadian beta estimates we can look at the returns against the US market index. This might reduce the impact due to the greater diversity of the US 8 market. To examine this, the graph in Schedule 2 uses the hedged US S&P500 index as the 9 10 market instead of the TSX composite. However, it is clear that the Nortel/JDS Uniphase effect is just as dramatic since the internet bubble if anything was more dramatic in the US. Moreover, the 11 12 most recent beta estimates, whether single measured against the US market alone or two factor with the effect of interest rates, are lower than with the Canadian market index. This is possibly 13 due to the current FAANG dominated US market that has no counterpart in Canada.9 14

We can see the same effects in the average beta estimates in Schedule 3, where I have split the 15 few remaining Canadian utility-like stocks into pipeline and utility holding company (UHC) 16 samples. The individual values estimated, since the 1996-2000 period, are in Schedule 4. The low 17 risk UHC sample consists of Canadian Utilities (CU), Fortis (FTS), Emera (EMA) and Gaz 18 Metro (GMI) through Valener (VNR).¹⁰ The Pipeline sample consists of TransCanada 19 Corporation (TRP), Enbridge Inc. (ENB), and Pembina (PPL), which almost doubled its size by 20 purchasing Fort Chicago Energy Partners (Veresen).¹¹ During the internet bubble and crash both 21 samples show very low and negative betas, but once these events passed out of the estimation 22 23 window they recovered to more normal levels. For the UHCs recent average betas have been around 0.20, whereas the betas of the pipeline sample have recently been much higher reflecting 24 all the uncertainties surrounding pipeline expansions in both the US and Canada. 25

⁹ FAANG stands for Facebook, Amazon, Apple, Netflix and Google.

¹⁰ As of November 29, 2017 GMI is now known as Energir.

¹¹ Pembina purchased Veresen October 2, 2017.

Consistent with the data in Schedules 1-5, I judge the interest sensitivity of these companies has caused them to trade based on their defensive or income characteristics during this recent period of very low interest rates. This is evident from the fact that their betas vary inversely with their interest sensitivity. As interest rates increase back to normal levels, I would expect their betas to increase as they trade less on their bond values and more as regular equities. I would therefore expect some tendency for their betas to revert back to their long run average level: for the market as a whole this is 1.0, but for regulated firms I have normally judged this to be about 0.45-0.55.

8 US utility stocks as a comparison

Given the diminishing number of Canadian utility stocks I have been forced to look at samples of 9 US utility holding companies. In my 2016 report I explained how I started by using the 10 intersection of two samples used previously by Ms. McShane, who has testified before this board 11 in the past and Dr. Vilbert who has appeared before many Canadian boards. In both cases they 12 have testified on behalf of utilities. This intersection of their two "samples" might then be 13 regarded as a smaller and unambiguously purer set of low risk US utilities. However, the US has 14 not been immune from the M&A activity that has reduced the number of Canadian UHCs. My 15 16 2016 sample of US gas UHCs has been further reduced by the purchase by AltaGas of WGL on July 6, 2018 and the purchase of Piedmont Natural Gas by Duke Energy October 31, 2016. 17

In 2016 for US electric companies I used the sample of 7 companies used by Mr. Coyne in his 18 19 report to avoid any arguments of who should be in or out of the sample. These companies were: Duke Energy (DUK), Allete Inc., (ALE) Eversource (ES), Great Plains Energy Inc., (GXP) OGE 20 21 Energy Corp (OGE), Pinnacle West Capital (PWN) and Westar Energy Inc.(WR), However, Westar and Great Plains merged to create Evergy (EVRG) on May 24, 2018 which reduces the 22 23 sample to 6. In this hearing Mr. Coyne added Alliant Energy Corp, American Electric Power, PNM Resources and Southern Company. However, for consistency with my 2016 report I will 24 25 continue with Mr. Coyne's 2016 sample of firms.

Schedule 6 provides a graph of the average beta estimates for the gas companies back to 1990 with the most recent betas in Schedule 7. The betas are estimated in the same way as for the Canadian betas from monthly holding period returns over a five year time period updated 1 monthly. The estimates from these US gas utilities behave in a similar manner as for the 2 Canadian utility holding companies. This is clear from the observation that they also exhibit an 3 "internet bubble" effect, although not quite as severe as for the Canadian utility holding 4 companies. However, the most recent average level of the betas from these companies is 5 significantly higher than for the Canadian companies at 0.53, although, the median value is less 6 at 0.43.

Schedule 8 provides a graph of the average beta estimates for the US electric companies with the individual values in Schedule 9. Again we see the Internet bubble effect, where prior to 1998 average betas were about 0.55 and after 2005 they increased to about 0.80 before trending down to end 2017 at an average of 0.47, although the median beta is slightly less at 0.43. Again, it is clear from the graph that US electric company betas are higher than for the regulated UHCs in Canada.

Since the December 2007 estimates (post internet bubble, 2003-2007) the average beta for the sample of lower risk Canadian UHCs has been 0.20. In contrast, the average for the US gas companies has been us 0.42 and that for the US electric companies 0.53. These differences imply an average beta difference of 0.22 between Canadian UHCs and US gas companies and 0.33 between Canadian UHCs and US electric companies. The data indicate clear differences in the risk perception of Canadian UHCs relative to both US electric and gas holding companies.

19 Adjusted betas

It is always necessary to adjust betas since they are only estimates of what actually happened over a particular time period, whereas what is needed is an estimate of what is likely to happen in the future. Utility witnesses frequently adjust utility betas toward the overall market average beta of 1.0. As low risk businesses this *inevitably* increases utility betas to what are called "adjusted beta." Such a process is justified by the seminal work of Marshall Blume¹² who showed that if there is measurement error, when we estimate a very low beta the chances are that the "true" beta is underestimated and vice versa. For the whole *universe* of stocks he recommended that we

¹² Marshall Blume, Betas and their regression tendencies, Journal of Finance June 1975.

adjust betas by taking 2/3 of the estimated beta and adding 0.33, which essentially means
weighting them 1/3 with the market mean of 1.0 and 2/3 with the actual beta. This procedure
means that low betas are increased and high betas are reduced.

However, low estimates for utilities do not mean they are under-estimated and need adjusting,
since utility betas are perennially low due to their low risk. Instead as Gombola and Kahl¹³
demonstrated utility betas are better mechanically adjusted by weighting with their grand mean.
If I were to do this with a long run beta of 0.50, I would get an adjusted beta as follows:

8 Adjusted beta =
$$0.67 * 0.40 + 0.33 * 0.5 = 0.43$$
 for the utility sub index

9 Adjusted beta = 0.67 * 0.2 + 0.33 * 0.5 = 0.30 for the individual large companies

This type of adjustment is consistent with the recent work of Michelfielder and Theodossiou¹⁴ who looked specifically at whether the Blume adjustment mechanism worked for US utility betas. They looked at betas estimated for utility holding companies over 5, 7, 8 and 9 year periods of non-overlapping data. That is rather than my rolling betas they looked at periods where no monthly return was used twice. They then estimated a Blume type regression model of the estimated beta against the previous period's beta and concluded

"The diagnostic statistics strongly refute the validity of the Blume equation for public
 utility stocks. Most of the R²s are equal or very close to 0.00 and the largest is 0.09. Only
 one F statistic is significant and all but two slopes are insignificant....None of the 51 beta
 distributions display any tendency for the betas to drift toward one"

All the significance in these regressions came from the constant; the prior period beta estimate had no predictive power for the future beta regardless of whether the betas were estimated over 5, 7, 8 or 9 years of data.

The work of Gombola and Kahl and Michelfielder and Theodossiou is the only research that I am aware of that specifically looks at the adjustment tendency of utility betas. It is almost a

¹³ This is also accepted in the literature. Gombola and Kahl, "Time series properties of utility betas," <u>Financial Management</u>, 1990, come to the same conclusion.

¹⁴ Michelfielder and Theodossiou, Public Utility beta adjustment and biased costs of capital in public utility rate proceedings," <u>The Electricity Journal</u>, 2013, pp60-68.

truism that across all stocks they should have a tendency to revert to 1.0, since that is the average of all stocks. However, this does not mean that this process holds for subsets of stocks that are perennially either low or high risk. A utility with an actual beta of say 0.80 in one period is much more likely to have a beta closer to 0.50 next period than a Blume adjusted beta of 0.87. However, rather than any mechanical weighting I generally prefer to use judgment constrained by the actual historic evidence of the low risk nature of utility holding companies.

7 Public market beta estimates

From the prior discussion betas can be estimated over a variety of time horizons; 5 years of 8 monthly data is the norm but Michelfielder and Theodossio, for example, used 5, 7, 8, and 9 9 years of monthly data. We would therefore not expect all beta estimates from different sources to 10 be the same; this requires that everyone use the same estimation window which is highly 11 unlikely. To look at the range of estimates I collected the following beta estimates as reported by 12 RBC, Yahoo, Value Engine, RT (the Research Team), Thomson, and Sabrient as well as my own 13 estimates up until December 2017. This is a wider range of beta sources than I used in 2016 14 reflecting the growth of independent research services like Sabrient, Value Engine and the 15 16 Research Team. However, not all of these services provide beta estimates for the Canadian companies, since they are US services and follow shares of interest to US investors. For 17 example, neither Sabrient nor Thomson Reuters¹⁵ currently provide beta estimates for the 18 19 Canadian utility holding companies.

20 The following represents recent estimates for the Canadian firms.

¹⁵ The Thomson Reuters estimates come from their IBES estimates; earnings valuation report, which indicates their US analyst coverage.

			Canadian	Betas				
	Thomson	Value Engine	RT	Sabrient	RBC	Yahoo	Average	Booth
TransCanada	1	0.26	i 0.7	0.31	0.7	0.7	0.61	0.57
Enbridge	N/A	0.24	0.87	0.17	0.87	1.3	0.69	0.62
Pembina	1.4	0.3	1.07	' N/A	1.07	1.16	1.00	0.79
Average							0.77	0.66
Canadan Utilities	N/A	0.11	0.55	N/A	0.55	0.41	0.41	0.49
Fortis	N/A	-0.05	0.08	S N/A	0.08	-0.03	0.02	0.01
Emera	N/A	0.11	. 0.1	. N/A	0.1	0.25	0.14	0.00
GMI (VNR)	N/A	0.17	0.34	N/A	0.34	0.52	0.34	0.15
Average							0.23	0.16

For the pipeline sample my average beta estimate is 0.66 whereas the average for these six 2 3 independent services is 0.77. However, there is a much wider range across these services with TransCanada's beta, for example, ranging from 0.26 from Value Engine to 1.0 from Thomson 4 5 Reuters. Similarly, Enbridge's beta ranges from 0.3 from Value Engine to 1.4 from Thomson Reuters. In both cases, I suspect these wide differences are largely due to the time period over 6 7 which the betas are estimated and whether or not they capture good or bad news on approvals for pipeline expansions. For the four Canadian UHCs my average is 0.16 whereas the average from 8 9 the four services that provide estimates is 0.23. What this indicates is the continued low risk nature of the Canadian UHCs, since the highest beta provided is the 0.55 for CU.¹⁶ It also 10 indicates that these services do not adjust their beta estimates using the Blume methodology 11 since with an actual beta of 0 the Blume adjustment would give a beta of 0.33 and the average 12 beta is less than this for the UHCs. 13

14 For the US gas companies their beta estimates are as follows

US Gas Companies								
	Thomson Value Engine	I	RT	Sabrient	RBC	Yahoo	Average	Booth
Spire	0.30 0	.40	0.07	-0.06	0.07	-0.12	0.11	0.31
Vectren	0.30 0	.58	0.51	0.57	0.51	0.36	0.47	0.84
NorthWest	0.30 0	.35	0.33	0.25	0.33	0.14	0.28	0.40
New Jersey	0.50 0	.31	0.27	0.16	0.27	0.04	0.26	0.40
Atmos	0.40 0	.23	0.18	0.35	0.18	0.09	0.24	0.41
SouthWest	0.50 0	.53	0.51	0.52	0.51	0.34	0.49	0.62
WGL						0.42		
Average							0.31	0.50

¹⁵

¹⁶ The Yahoo beta estimates with pertinent financial data for the four Canadian UHCs are in Appendix A.

The average from the six services is 0.31 whereas my own estimate is higher at 0.50. Interestingly, the highest beta estimate is from Value Engine for Vectren at 0.58 only marginally higher than the 0.55 from RBC for CU in Canada. However, just as my average beta estimate for these gas companies is 0.50 versus 0.16 for the Canadian UHCs, these services also have higher average betas for the US gas companies (0.31) versus the Canadian UHCs (0.23), although not quite as pronounced.

US Electrics								
	Thomson '	Value Eng RT		Sabrient	RBC	Yahoo	Average	Booth
Duke	0.20	0.09	0.03	0.16	0.03	0.03	0.09	0.27
Allette	0.30	0.31	0.19	0.18	0.19	-0.04	0.19	0.48
Eversource	0.40	0.31	0.23	0.28	0.23	0.19	0.27	0.32
Great Plains		0.35		0.37			0.36	0.48
OGE	0.50	0.64	0.63	0.70	0.63	0.76	0.64	0.92
Pinnacle West	0.30	0.20	0.13	0.24	0.13	0.03	0.17	0.39
Westar/Evergy	0.30	0.32	0.26	0.35	0.26	0.26	0.29	0.43
Average							0.29	0.47

7 Finally the following table gives the beta estimates for the US Electric companies.

9 Again my own average beta estimate at 0.47 is higher than the average of these sources of 0.29 10 largely due to my estimate for OGE. However, again if the actual beta were zero a Blume 11 adjustment would mean an adjusted beta of 0.33 whereas the average from these sources is less 12 than that at 0.29.

Of importance is that the way these estimates are derived appears to be consistent with conventional practise. One of the biggest data providers in Canada is the Financial Post, where their Corporate Analyzer data base includes ten year financial data for larger publicly listed Canadian companies. Their definition of beta is:

Beta (Corporate Profiles)

Beta factors are derived from a historical regression of percentage share price changes for the selected company on percentage changes in the TSE 300 price index. The unadjusted slope coefficient from this regression is the beta factor. Beta factors may be computed on a variety of weekly or monthly data. Betas shown in FP Analyzer are for 52 weeks, 36 months, 60 months and 120 months.

17

Again there is no discussion of "adjusting" betas using the Blume procedure, in fact they very specifically state the "unadjusted slope coefficient" which is what the beta estimate is. However,

the FP does note that different time horizons can be used other than my conventional use of five
years of data.

5 Conclusion

6 What is clear from the above analysis is that the market recognises that Canadian utilities are
7 lower than average risk. This comes through after:

8	• I recognise that the low values during the internet bubble period were an anomaly
9	 I analyse the utility sub index versus individual Canadian firms
10 11	• I check the Canadian estimates against those from two US samples of gas and electric companies
12	• I check the estimates against those that are publicly available from Yahoo Finance as
13 14	well as those from Canada's largest bank and several financial research services
15	I would also note that the betas from both US gas and electric utilities are higher than for the
16	Canadian UHCs. From this analysis I can see no reason that would cause me to deviate from my
17	normal generic risk assessment for a Canadian utility of a beta range of 0.45-0.55. In fact, the
18	persistent low beta estimates suggest that an even lower risk assessment may now be appropriate.



Regressio	n Statistics							
Multiple R	0.443		Utilities Aga	ainst the Sto	ck Market and	Bond Retu	irns	
R Square	0.196		1988-2018					
Adjusted R Sc	0.192							
Standard Errc	3.283							
Observations	363							
	df	SS	MS	F	ianificance F			
Regression	2	947.6064767	473.8032	43.947025	8.37E-18			
Residual	360	3881.244871	10.78124					
Total	362	4828.851348						
	Coefficients	Standard Error	t Stat	P-value	Lower 95%U	pper 95%.o	wer 95.0%Jp	per 95.0%
Intercept	0.189	0.175	1.079	0.281	-0.156	0.534	-0.156	0.534
TSX	0.269	0.044	6.135	0.000	0.183	0.355	0.183	0.355
CANRET	0.460	0.073	6.271	0.000	0.316	0.604	0.316	0.604
Regressic	on Statistics		Utilities Aga	ainst the Sto	ck Market and	Bond Retu	rns	
Multiple R	0.626		2013-2018					
R Square	0.391							
Adjusted R Sc	0.370							
Standard Errc	2.538							
Observations	60							
ANOVA	df	.55	MS	F	ignificance F			
Regression	2	236 2506192	118 1253	18 334383	7 11F-07			
Residual	57	367 2413023	6 44283	101001000				
Total	59	603.4919215						
	Coefficients	Standard Error	t Stat	P-value	Lower 95%U	pper 95%.o	wer 95.09Jp	per 95.0%
Intercept	0.100	0.338	0.297	0.768	-0.576	0.777	-0.576	0.777
TSX	0.401	0.149	2.697	0.009	0.103	0.698	0.103	0.698
CANRET	0.776	0.143	5.440	0.000	0.490	1.062	0.490	1.062




	CUL	Emera	Fortis	GMI	UHCs	Enbridge	TRP	VERESEN	PPL	Pipelines
12-29-00	0.36	0.28	0.22	0.18	0.26	0.05	0.17			0.11
12-31-01	0.25	0.21	0.13	0.10	0.17	-0.13	-0.07			-0.10
12-31-02	0.18	0.16	0.13	0.07	0.14	-0.20	-0.08			-0.14
12-31-03	0.05	-0.05	-0.05	0.02	-0.01	-0.40	-0.40	0.02		-0.26
12-31-04	0.03	-0.02	0.03	0.16	0.05	-0.32	-0.19	0.10		-0.13
12-30-05	0.21	0.05	0.23	0.19	0.17	-0.18	-0.19	0.19	0.29	0.03
12-29-06	0.33	0.09	0.48	0.42	0.33	0.22	0.30	0.33	0.30	0.29
12-31-07	0.53	0.21	0.61	0.75	0.53	0.52	0.48	0.33	0.50	0.46
12-31-08	0.18	0.14	0.20	0.51	0.26	0.32	0.37	0.51	0.45	0.41
12-31-09	0.09	0.16	0.20	0.38	0.21	0.32	0.40	0.44	0.33	0.37
12-31-10	0.09	0.22	0.16	0.35	0.20	0.34	0.40	0.37	0.30	0.35
12-31-11	0.06	0.21	0.15	0.36	0.19	0.32	0.37	0.35	0.32	0.34
12-31-12	0.01	0.23	0.13	0.32	0.17	0.22	0.33	0.40	0.29	0.31
12-31-13	0.03	0.25	0.28	0.18	0.18	0.19	0.33	0.22	0.12	0.21
12-31-14	0.20	0.32	0.26	0.27	0.26	0.11	0.28	0.34	0.29	0.25
12-31-15	0.10	0.08	0.06	0.23	0.12	0.26	0.33		0.46	0.35
12-31-16	0.47	0.09	0.00	0.25	0.20	0.41	0.47		0.64	0.51
12-31-17	0.49	0.00	0.01	0.15	0.16	0.62	0.57		0.79	0.66

Canadian Utility Holding Companies (UHCs) and Pipelines

Pembina Pipeline (PPL) doubled its market value by buying Versen in 2017 for \$9.7 billion



US Gas Company Betas												
	VVC		WGL	PNY	NWN	NJR	LG	ATO	SWX	Average	Median	
2000-12-29		0.22	0.26	0.17	0.12	0.36	0.23	l -0.02	0.61	0.24	0.22	
2001-12-31		0.17	0.21	0.17	0.08	0.24	0.0	5 -0.18	0.54	0.16	0.17	
2002-10-31		0.22	0.21	0.20	0.01	0.16	0.04	4 -0.01	0.57	0.17	0.18	
2003-12-31		0.36	0.14	-0.05	-0.21	0.03	0.0	L -0.01	0.19	0.06	0.02	
2004-12-31		0.40	0.21	0.10	-0.04	0.09	0.13	3 0.01	0.28	0.14	0.11	
2005-12-30		0.34	0.22	0.26	0.06	-0.04	0.15	5 0.19	0.26	0.18	0.21	
2006-12-29		0.52	0.27	0.34	0.14	0.03	0.49	9 0.45	0.23	0.31	0.31	
2007-12-31		0.49	0.57	0.46	0.60	0.44	0.79	9 0.72	0.42	0.56	0.53	
2008-12-31		0.27	0.26	0.10	0.36	0.14	0.10	0.50	0.63	0.30	0.27	
2009-12-31		0.37	0.16	0.18	0.24	0.12	0.0	L 0.49	0.70	0.28	0.21	
2010-12-31		0.43	0.27	0.27	0.35	0.22	0.08	3 0.51	0.73	0.36	0.31	
2011-12-30		0.39	0.29	0.31	0.32	0.25	0.0	5 0.50	0.72	0.36	0.32	
2012-12-31		0.35	0.22	0.30	0.26	0.23	0.07	7 0.44	0.69	0.32	0.28	
2013-12-31		0.53	0.43	0.56	0.39	0.44	0.32	2 0.54	0.73	0.49	0.48	
2014-12-31		0.53	0.71	0.63	0.57	0.62	0.45	5 0.57	0.73	0.60	0.59	
2015-12-31		0.46	0.55	0.85	0.31	0.53	0.37	7 0.43	0.59	0.51	0.50	
2016-12-30		0.63	0.56		0.31	0.39	0.35	5 0.27	0.47	0.43	0.39	
2017-12-29		0.84	0.68		0.40	0.43	0.3	1 0.41	0.62	0.53	0.43	

Notes:

1) WGL was purchased By AltaGas July 6, 2018

- 2) Laclede Group (LG) was renamed Spire (SR) May 4, 2016
- 3) Piedmont Natural gas was purchased by Duke Energy October 31, 2016

19



US Electric Company Betas											
	DUK	OGE	ALE	GXP	PNW	WR	ES	Average	Median		
30-Dec-94	0.45	0.43	0.62	0.57	1.16	0.71	0.43	0.62	0.57		
29-Dec-95	0.54	0.48	0.59	0.52	0.47	0.65	0.49	0.54	0.52		
31-Dec-96	0.47	0.53	0.46	0.61	0.59	0.73	0.70	0.58	0.59		
31-Dec-97	0.48	0.40	0.43	0.37	0.47	0.56	0.72	0.49	0.47		
31-Dec-98	0.18	0.19	0.14	0.29	0.28	0.19	0.57	0.26	0.19		
31-Dec-99	0.05	0.01	0.07	0.18	0.16	0.13	0.41	0.14	0.13		
29-Dec-00	-0.04	0.05	0.00	0.31	-0.13	0.14	0.40	0.10	0.05		
31-Dec-01	-0.08	0.02	-0.14	0.22	-0.06	0.17	0.45	0.08	0.02		
31-Dec-02	0.18	0.07	0.01	0.37	0.15	0.39	0.36	0.22	0.18		
31-Dec-03	0.51	0.18	0.25	0.50	0.25	0.72	0.41	0.40	0.41		
31-Dec-04	0.64	0.34	0.39	0.64	0.33	0.85	0.43	0.52	0.43		
30-Dec-05	0.75	0.35	0.47	0.56	0.65	0.88	0.46	0.59	0.56		
29-Dec-06	1.26	0.55	0.95	0.87	0.90	1.10	0.45	0.87	0.90		
31-Dec-07	1.00	0.60	1.19	0.81	0.64	0.61	0.70	0.79	0.70		
31-Dec-08	0.44	0.73	0.82	0.67	0.56	0.60	0.69	0.64	0.67		
31-Dec-09	0.44	0.77	0.66	0.80	0.66	0.64	0.53	0.64	0.66		
31-Dec-10	0.44	0.78	0.65	0.75	0.58	0.65	0.51	0.62	0.65		
30-Dec-11	0.37	0.79	0.66	0.72	0.54	0.59	0.47	0.59	0.59		
31-Dec-12	0.32	0.72	0.63	0.69	0.52	0.55	0.47	0.56	0.55		
31-Dec-13	0.28	0.72	0.62	0.76	0.51	0.53	0.38	0.54	0.53		
31-Dec-14	0.19	0.68	0.71	0.61	0.42	0.46	0.48	0.51	0.48		
31-Dec-15	0.04	0.61	0.61	0.43	0.34	0.26	0.35	0.38	0.35		
30-Dec-16	0.12	0.65	0.49	0.37	0.28	0.37	0.29	0.37	0.37		
29-Dec-17	0.27	0.92	0.48	0.48	0.39	0.43	0.32	0.47	0.43		



Appendix A Yahoo Beta estimates and financial data for Canadian UHCs

Emera Incorporated (EMA.TO) Toronto - Toronto Delayed Price. Currency in CAD

☆ Add to watchlist

41.62 -0.62 (-1.47%) At close: 4:20PM EDT

Summary	Chart (Conversation	s Statistics F	Profile Financials	s C	ption	5	Holder	s ⊦	listorica	al Data	Analysis	Sustainability NEW
Previous Close	•	42.24	Market Cap	9.597B	1D	5D	1M	6M	YTD	1Y	5Y M	ax 🖬	⊮ ª Full screen
Open		42.23	Beta	0.25									42.70
Bid	4	41.62 x 0	PE Ratio (TTM)	40.60									42.50
Ask	4	42.49 x 0	EPS (TTM)	1.02		-1							42.34
Day's Range	41.6	2 - 42.63	Earnings Date	08-Aug-2018 - 13-Aug-2018	1								42.24
52 Week Rang	je 39.0	8 - 49.48	Forward Dividend & Yield	2.26 (5.31%)									42.10
Volume		728,089	Ex-Dividend Date	2018-07-31	Մետե			lahtahhh i			ահ տա	CO PM	
Avg. Volume		620,512	1y Target Est	48.55		10 AI	41		12	r- 1V1		02 F.WI	04 PW

Canadian Utilities Limited (CU.TO) Toronto - Toronto Delayed Price. Currency in CAD

☆ Add to watchlist

31.97 +0.12 (+0.39%) At close: 4:20PM EDT

Summary	Chart Co	onversatio	ns Statistics	Profile Financials	i Ol	otions	5 F	lolders	6 H	istorical	Data	Analysis	Sustai	inability 📧
Previous Close)	31.85	Market Cap	8.664B	1D	5D	1M	6M	YTD	1Y 5	Y Ma	x 🖬	<mark>⊮</mark> ≉ Fi	ull screen
Open		31.92	Beta	0.41									-	32.10
Bid	3	1.87 x 0	PE Ratio (TTM)	23.52										31.94
Ask	32	2.04 x 0	EPS (TTM)	1.36		4								31.8467
Day's Range	31.60	- 32.03	Earnings Date	24-Oct-2018 - 29-Oct-2018				1-m						31.7333
52 Week Rang	e 30.80	- 39.88	Forward Dividend & Yield	1.57 (4.69%)										31.55
Volume	:	242,595	Ex-Dividend Date	2018-05-09	la alah i			տեսես	12 F	uda Luca a dal M	المندر الرزيم	odiaa lahii haan 02 PM	alach and	04 PM
Avg. Volume	:	260,673	1y Target Est	36.00										

Appendix B. Yahoo Beta estimates and financial data for US Gas companies

New Jersey NYSE - NYSE Dela	Resources C yed Price. Currency i	orporation (NJ in USD	R) 🟠 Add to	watchlist				
45.25 - At close: 4:00PM EI	-0.55 (-1.20	45.25 After hours:	0.00 (0.00 4:34PM EDT	%)				
Summary Cl	hart Conversatio	ons Statistics P	rofile Financials	Options	Holders H	Historical Data	Analysis	Sustainability 🕬
Previous Close	45.80	Market Cap	3.97B	1D 5D 1M	1 6M YTD	1Y 5Y 10	Y Max 🖬	⊭ ^a Full screen
Open	45.75	Beta	0.04					46.20
Bid	45.05 x 100	PE Ratio (TTM)	16.04					45.80
Ask	45.35 x 1000	EPS (TTM)	2.82					_
Day's Range	45.05 - 46.00	Earnings Date	31-Jul-2018 - 06-Aug-2018					45.30
52 Week Range	35.55 - 47.60	Forward Dividend & Yield	1.09 (2.36%)					44.90
Volume	392,148	Ex-Dividend Date	2018-06-14	<mark>d na dia la la</mark>		acalda interna da bata da PM	n de dram ar dit dan 02 PM	04 PM
Avg. Volume	468,230	1y Target Est	44.75					
Trade prices are not s	sourced from all marke	ts						

Northwest Natural Gas Company (NWN) NYSE - NYSE Delayed Price. Currency in USD 🕁 Add to watchlist

64.60 -0.65 (-1.00%) **64.60** 0.00 (0.00%) At close: 4:02PM EDT After hours: 4:34PM EDT

Summary	Chart Cor	versations	Statistics	Profile	Financials	0	ptions	;	Holder	s F	listorio	al Data	1	Analysis	S	Sustain	ability 🔞	
Previous Close	9	65.25 M	arket Cap		1.859B	1D	5D	1M	6M	YTD	1Y	5Y	10Y	Max		⊭ ª Full	screen	
Open		65.10 B	eta		0.14												65.60 65.25	
Bid	63.65	x 100 P	E Ratio (TTM)		N/A												64.933	
Ask	65.05	x 100 E	PS (TTM)		-1.89								n,			_	64.65	
Day's Range	63.95 -	65.40 E	arnings Date	07-Au	ıg-2018												04.207	
52 Week Rang	je 51.50 -	69.50 F	orward Divideno Yield	d 1.89	(2.95%)												63.60	
Volume	13	8,336 E	k-Dividend Date	e 201	8-07-30	r e de	10 AN	. ddaar i	l he na ha a da da da da	12	PM	ատում	hi atta C	2 PM	ditana	<mark>اللي</mark> انية. 04	PM	
Avg. Volume	13	5,920 1	r Target Est		56.33													

Trade prices are not sourced from all markets

Spire Inc. (SR) NYSE - NYSE Delayed Price. Currency in USD

☆ Add to watchlist

71.75 -0.75 (-1.03%) At close: 4:02PM EDT 71.75 0.00 (0.00%) After hours: 4:34PM EDT



Vectren Corporation (VVC) NYSE - NYSE Delayed Price. Currency in USD

☆ Add to watchlist

71.44 -0.01 (-0.01%) **71.44** +0.01 (0.01%) After hours: 4:02PM EDT After hours: 4:02PM EDT

Summary	Chart Convers	ations	Statistics	Profile	Financials	0	ptions	6 H	Holder	rs ⊦	listorio	cal Dat	a	Analysis	Su	ıstainability 🕬
Previous Close	71.4	15 Ma	ırket Cap		5.935B	1D	5D	1M	6M	YTD	1Y	5Y	10Y	Max		Full screen
Open	71.3	6 Be	ta		0.36											71.50
Bid	46.17 x 1	0 PE	Ratio (TTM)		N/A											71.45
Ask	71.59 x 1	0 EF	PS (TTM)		N/A					44						74.04
Day's Range	71.29 - 71.4	17 Ea	rnings Date	01-A	ug-2018		1									/1.34
52 Week Rang	e 58.00 - 71.	'1 ^{Fo} &'	rward Divideno Yield	^d 1.80	(2.52%)			Ы.								71.26
Volume	278,3	i4 Ex	-Dividend Date	e 201	18-05-14	l du			hil i	12	addadd PM	(Mark	hati			04 PM
Avg. Volume	847,04	l6 1y	Target Est		70.00		10 /10			12	- 141			02 F W		04110
Trade prices are r	ot sourced from all m	arkets														

Atmos Energy Corporation (ATO) Add to watchlist NYSE - NYSE Delayed Price. Currency in USD

90.88 -0.43 (-0.47%) 90.80 -0.10 (-0.11%)

At close: 4:02PM EDT

After hours: 4:11PM EDT



Southwest Gas Holdings, Inc. (SWX) 🕁 Add to watchlist

NYSE - NYSE Delayed Price. Currency in USD

77.47 -1.02 (-1.30%) 77.47 0.00 (0.00%) At close: 4:02PM EDT

After hours: 4:34PM EDT



Duke Energy NYSE - Nasdaq F	gy Corporation Real Time Price. Currer	n (DUK) ☆ An Incy in USD	dd to watchlist					
80.95 As of 3:56PM ED	+0.14 (+0. '	17%)						
Summary	Chart Conversatio	ons Statistics F	Profile Financials	Options	Holders	Historical Data	Analysis	Sustainability NEW
Previous Close	80.81	Market Cap	57.665B	1D 5D 11	M 6M Y	TD 1Y 5Y M	/lax 🔟	⊮ ^a Full screen
Open	80.98	Beta	0.03					81.90
Bid	80.91 x 900	PE Ratio (TTM)	20.48					81.467
Ask	80.92 x 800	EPS (TTM)	3.95		W		A. 49.	
Day's Range	80.85 - 81.80	Earnings Date	01-Nov-2018 - 05-Nov-2018					81.033 80.92 80.81
52 Week Range	71.96 - 91.80	Forward Dividend & Yield	3.71 (4.61%)					80.60
Volume	3,050,868	Ex-Dividend Date	2018-08-16	Judinimitation 10 AM	utulanalmatkatatilaatilaa	diulinationalisentination 12 PM	02 PM	aadaanadadh 04 PM
Avg. Volume	3,549,973	1y Target Est	84.50					
Trade prices are no	ot sourced from all marke	ts						

Appendix B. Yahoo Beta estimates and financial data for US Electric companies

ALLETE, Inc. (ALE) NYSE - Nasdaq Real Time Price. Currency in USD

🔂 Add to watchlist

77.30 -0.29 (-0.37%)

As of 3:58PM EDT. Market open.

Summary	Chart Conversat	ions Statistics F	Profile Financials	Options	Holders	Historical Data	Analysis	Sustainability 🕬
Previous Close	77.59	Market Cap	3.97B	1D 5D *	1M 6M Y	TD 1Y 5Y M	lax 🖬	⊮ ª Full screen
Open	77.58	Beta	-0.04					78.80
Bid	77.25 x 1000	PE Ratio (TTM)	23.50					78.20
Ask	77.30 x 800	EPS (TTM)	3.29					
Day's Range	77.24 - 78.58	Earnings Date	30-Oct-2018 - 05-Nov-2018				and the second second	77.59
52 Week Rang	e 66.64 - 81.24	Forward Dividend & Yield	2.24 (2.91%)					77.00
Volume	119,776	Ex-Dividend Date	2018-08-14	Luchullut 10 AM	ատ	12 PM	02 PM	04 PM
Avg. Volume	225,425	1y Target Est	73.88					

Trade prices are not sourced from all markets

Eversource NYSE - Nasdaq	ce Energy (ES) Real Time Price. Currer	☆ Ad	d to watchlist					
61.36 As of 3:59PM EI	+0.22 (+0.3	36%)						
Summary	Chart Conversatio	ons Statistics P	rofile Financials	Options	Holders	Historical Data	Analysis	Sustainability 🕬
Previous Close	61.14	Market Cap	19.444B	1D 5D 1	M 6M Y	'TD 1Y 5Y Ma	ax 🔟	⊭^a Full screen
Open	61.30	Beta	0.19					61.90
Bid	61.30 x 800	PE Ratio (TTM)	19.30				4	61.60
Ask	61.31 x 800	EPS (TTM)	3.18					61.365
Day's Range	61.22 - 61.79	Earnings Date	30-Oct-2018 - 05-Nov-2018					61.14
52 Week Rang	e 52.76 - 66.15	Forward Dividend & Yield	2.02 (3.31%)					61.00
Volume	1,006,323	Ex-Dividend Date	2018-05-23	<mark>Jaalahthilmatum</mark> 10 AM	ddiai maaddiainn	udund talahintan Indonesia 12 PM	02 PM	othilling 04 PM
Avg. Volume	1,974,535	1y Target Est	63.43					

Trade prices are not sourced from all markets

OGE Energy Corp. (OGE) NYSE - Nasdaq Real Time Price. Currency in USD

36.89 +0.01 (+0.03%) At close: 3:59PM EDT

Summary	Chart Conversatio	ons Statistics F	Profile Financials	Options	Holders	Historical Data	Analysis	Sustainability 📧
Previous Close	36.88	Market Cap	7.368B	1D 5D 11	M 6M Y	TD 1Y 5Y M	ax 🖬	⊮ [≉] Full screen
Open	37.00	Beta	0.76					37.45
Bid	36.88 x 800	PE Ratio (TTM)	11.57					37.217
Ask	36.89 x 1400	EPS (TTM)	3.19				And the	00.000
Day's Range	36.86 - 37.37	Earnings Date	01-Aug-2018 - 06-Aug-2018	· · · ·				36.885
52 Week Range	29.59 - 37.37	Forward Dividend & Yield	1.33 (3.66%)	1				36.75
Volume	1,326,444	Ex-Dividend Date	2018-07-09	10 AM	and and an indicated in the	mmilaidh aidh a bhaile 12 PM	02 PM	04 PM
Avg. Volume	1,570,135	1y Target Est	37.67					
Trade prices are no	t sourced from all marke	ts						

Add to watchlist

Pinnacle West Capital Corporation (PNW) ☆ Add to watchlist

NYSE - Nasdaq Real Time Price. Currency in USD

81.32 +0.01 (+0.01%)

At close: 3:59PM EDT



Trade prices are not sourced from all markets

Evergy, Inc. (EVRG) NYSE - Nasdaq Real Time Price. Currency in USD ☆ Add to watchlist

57.67 +0.65 (+1.15%) At close: 3:59PM EDT

Summary	Chart Conversat	ions Statistics P	Profile Financials	Ор	tions	Holder	rs Histo	orical Data	Analysis	Sustainability NEW
Previous Close	57.02	Market Cap	15.65B	1D	5D 1	M 6M	YTD 1	Y 5Y N	/lax 🔟	⊮ ª Full screen
Open	57.12	Beta	0.26							58.20
Bid	57.60 x 1000	PE Ratio (TTM)	25.41							57.665
Ask	57.61 x 800	EPS (TTM)	2.27							57.267
Day's Range	57.16 - 57.99	Earnings Date	N/A							57.02
52 Week Range	50.89 - 57.99	Forward Dividend & Yield	1.60 (2.84%)							56.80
Volume	1,362,742	Ex-Dividend Date	2018-05-29	մահետևո	10 AM	malillanina	12 PM	ntavantu ^l atu vanat	02 PM	aminihihihihi 04 PM
Avg. Volume	2,545,662	1y Target Est	59.25							
Trade prices are no	ot sourced from all mark	ets								

1	APPENDIX D
2	
3	DISCOUNTED CASH FLOW ESTIMATES
4	The DCF Model
5	

The standard alternative to risk premium models is the discounted cash flow model. This model 6 7 infers the required rate of return by replicating the actions of an investor in valuing the firm's securities. To do this we need to define the costs and benefits attached to an investment. The cost 8 9 is simply the price of the security (P_0 , price at time zero) and the benefits the stream of cash inflows expected at time t in the future (C_t) . However, since the investor can always invest in 10 alternative investments, future expected cash flows are not of equal value. As a result future cash 11 flows are "discounted," or reduced in value, to reflect this "opportunity cost." This is the basic 12 idea behind using the discounted cash flow model, 13

14
$$P_0 = \sum_{t=1}^{\infty} \frac{C_t}{(1+K)^t}$$

15 where *K* is the discount rate or investor's required rate of return.

Once we estimate the stream of future cash inflows, we can equate them to the current price and 16 17 solve for the investor's required rate of return. For example, this is the standard way of valuing bonds. At the end of every business day investment banks simply take the coupon payments on a 18 bond and its terminal value, and use the last trading value for the bond to solve the above 19 equation for the bond's "yield to maturity." This yield to maturity is then published in the 20 newspaper as an objective measure of the investors' required rate of return for a default free 21 security. I already use this DCF estimate as part of my risk premium estimates. However, we can 22 take this a stage further and estimate the DCF required return on equity directly using this same 23 procedure. 24

25 The expected equity cash flows are the future expected dividends. Unlike the stream of cash

flows on a bond the dividends are not contractual and are more difficult to forecast, particularly for individual stocks. Consequently the DCF model is only used for low risk dividend paying stocks or the market as a whole, where the expected dividends can be assumed to grow at some long run average growth rate g. In this case, each dividend is expected to grow at the rate g, so we can substitute $d_1 = d_0 * (1+g)$ into the valuation equation to get:

$$P_0 = \frac{d_1}{K - g}$$

7 where the stock price is equal to the expected dividend per share, divided by the investor's

8 required rate of return, minus the dividend growth expectation, g. The advantage of this

9 formulation of the problem is that we can easily rearrange the equation to obtain,

$$K = \frac{d_1}{P_0} + g$$

which states that the investor's required rate of return can be estimated as the expected dividend yield plus the expected growth rate in dividends. This is the direct analogy with the yield to maturity on a bond. This formulation of the model is often called the Gordon (or dividend

14 discount) model after my late colleague Professor Myron Gordon of the University of Toronto.

15 Further it is straightforward to show that increased dividends primarily come from increased

16 future earnings, which are generated by the firm retaining some of its current earnings for re-

17 investment. If we set X as the earnings per share and denote b as the fraction of earnings retained

18 within the firm, then (1-b)X is the dividend and bX, the retained earnings.¹ Provided the

assumptions of the DCF model hold, it is straightforward to show that dividends and earnings

- will then grow at a long run growth rate estimated as the product of the firm's retention rate (b)
- and its return on common equity (r), which is referred to as its sustainable growth rate. Note that
- 22 while *K* is the return that investor's require, *r* is the actual return on equity (*ROE*) the firm is

¹ This assumes that the only change in shareholder's equity comes from retentions, that is, everything flows through the income statement.

1 expected to earn. 2

An example may help to make these assumptions clear. Suppose, as in Schedule 1, the firm's 2 book value per share is \$20 and its return on equity expected to be 12%. In this case, its 3 earnings per share are expected to be \$2.40 and with a 50% dividend payout rate, its dividends 4 per share and retained earnings are both expected to be \$1.20. Moreover, since \$1.20 has been 5 retained and reinvested within the firm, next period's book value per share increases to \$21.20. 6 7 As a result, the firm is expected to earn \$2.544 in the following year, i.e., 14.4 cents more. This additional 14.4 cents comes from earning the 12% return on equity on the \$1.20 of retained 8 9 earnings. The increase in earnings per share, dividend per share and retained earnings is 6% each year and is calculated directly as the product of the firm's return on equity of 12% and its 10 retention rate of 50%. Moreover, the value of the firm's common stock can be calculated from 11 12 equation (1), which also increases at this 6% rate, since only the dividend per share is expected to change. 13

The importance of Schedule 1 is in showing some of the implications of the dividend growth 14 model. First, note that if the investor's fair rate of return is 10%, the stock price in Schedule 1 is 15 \$30, determined as the expected dividend of \$1.20 divided by the discount rate minus the growth 16 rate (or 0.04). This price exceeds the book value of \$20 by 50%. This is because the firm's 17 return on equity (r) is 12% and the investor's required or fair rate of return (K) is only 10%. This 18 is the reason why economists look at market-to-book ratios to infer the investor's opportunity 19 20 cost. If market-to-book ratios exceed one for a regulated company, most economists immediately assume that the firm's return on equity exceeds the return required by stock holders, implying 21 22 that the regulator should <u>lower</u> the firm's allowed rate of return. In our example the *ROE* exceeds the required rate of return by 2% which results in a market to book ratio of 150%. 23

Second, it is the return on equity that drives the growth in both dividends per share and earnings per share, <u>provided</u> that the dividend payout is constant. If the dividend payout is gradually

² There is an additional term if the firm repeatedly sells shares at a premium to its book value, but this term is small and usually dwarfed by estimation problems.

increased over time, then it is possible to *manufacture* a faster growth rate in dividends than
 earnings per share, from the <u>same</u> underlying level of profitability.

For example, in Schedule 2 the same data is used as in Schedule 1 except that the dividend 3 payout starts at 50% and then increases by 2% per year. By the end of year 5 earnings per share 4 have only risen to \$2.99 instead of the \$3.03 in Schedule 1, because less money has been 5 reinvested within the firm. As a result, there is less capital to generate earnings. Thus the 6 7 earnings in Schedule 2 only grow at a 5.6% compound growth rate, down from the 6% of Schedule 1. Conversely, since more of the earnings are being paid out as dividends, dividends 8 per share are up to 1.73 instead of 1.52. This is a 9.6% compound growth rate, rather than the 9 6% in Schedule 1. 10

In the short-run, Schedule 2 demonstrates that the growth in dividends per share can be 11 artificially manipulated by increasing the dividend payout. This is not sustainable in the long 12 run, since the dividend payout cannot be increased indefinitely. Moreover, the manipulation can 13 be detected by performing the basic 'diagnostic' check of tracking the behaviour of the firm's 14 dividend payout over time, and the firm's return on equity. However, if the analyst is not aware 15 of the change in the dividend payout, estimating the fair rate of return by adding this 16 17 manipulated dividend growth rate to the expected dividend yield will overstate the investor's required rate of return. It is important in this case to base the estimate of the investor's required 18 rate of return on a long run sustainable growth rate, estimated from the underlying growth in 19 20 earnings and dividends and the two components of growth.

The third implication of Schedule 1 is that the DCF estimate using the historic growth rate is appropriate <u>only</u> when the assumptions of the model hold. This means that non-dividend paying firms, firms with highly fluctuating earnings and dividends, and firms with non-constant expected growth cannot be valued accurately using the formula. Usually these assumptions hold for regulated utilities, so the DCF estimate is particularly appropriate for use in determining the fair rate of return for a regulated utility. However, for non-regulated firms and utility holding companies (UHCs), these assumptions are frequently violated. As a result, estimating the

investor's required rate of return by using the formula $K=d_1/P_0 + g$, is tenuous and subject to 1 significant measurement error. 2

Circularity 3

When we apply the DCF model to estimate a fair return we estimate the dividend yield and 4 5 future growth rate. In the example in Schedule 1 the dividend is forecast to be \$1.20 which with a \$30 stock price means a 4% dividend yield. When this is added to the sustainable growth rate 6 of 6% we get back the investor's fair rate of return of 10.0%. However, it is sometimes alleged 7 that this DCF estimate is circular, since the ROE used to forecast the future growth rate of 12% 8 differs from the investor's required or fair rate of return estimated at 10%. The allegation is that 9 10 if a regulatory body were to accept the 10% estimate and reduce the allowed ROE then future growth will drop and with it the stock price. As a result, there is an inconsistency between the 11 forecast ROE and the DCF fair return estimate. However, this inconsistency or circularity is 12 13 false.

Note that there will always be a difference between the forecast ROE and the investor's fair 14 return, whenever the market to book ratio differs materially from 1.0.³ However, this does not 15 affect the estimate produced by the DCF model. Suppose for example the ROE was decreased to 16 10%, after the fair return is correctly estimated at 10% using the DCF model, what happens? In 17 this case the forecast earnings per share drop to \$2 from \$2.40 and with the same 50% payout the 18 dividend is cut to \$1.0 and the forecast growth rate drops to 5% (50% retention times the 10% 19 20 ROE). However, using the same DCF equation the market price will fall back to its book value of \$20. 21

22
$$P_0 = \frac{\$1}{0.10 - 0.05} = \$20$$

At the new price the dividend yield increases to
$$5\%$$
 ($1/20$), so that with the new lower forecast

 $^{^{3}}$ We see this every day in the bond market where a bond selling above (below) par has a stated coupon interest rate higher (lower) than the current market interest rate.

1 growth rate of 5%, we again estimate the investor's fair return accurately at 10%.

Investors will be far from happy that the allowed ROE has been cut from 12% to 10%, but that does not invalidate the use of the DCF model to estimate their fair, or required, rate of return of 10%. Similarly, if the regulator for some reason increases the allowed ROE to 14% then the dividend would increase to \$1.40 and the forecast growth to 7%. In this case the stock price would increase to \$46.67 and the dividend yield drops to 3.0%, so again the dividend yield plus growth correctly estimates the investor's fair rate of return of 10.0%.

The fact is that the DCF model simply reverse engineers the forecast cash flows to extract the 8 investor's fair rate of return; it says nothing about whether or not the investor would be happy if 9 the firm earned that rate of return on its book value. Further proponents of this circularity 10 argument often apply the DCF model based on analyst growth estimates, yet these same analysts 11 have to get their forecast growth rates from somewhere and invariably they are based on future 12 profitability, that is, forecast ROEs. Moreover, even if they are not explicitly based on a forecast 13 ROE, one is always implicit in any growth forecast. For example, if an analyst's growth forecast 14 of 7% is used in a DCF model, then with a 50% dividend payout this means by definition the 15 analyst is forecasting an ROE of 14%. It is impossible to ignore the result that any forecast 16 growth rate carries with it a forecast ROE which will almost certainly deviate from the investor's 17 required rate of return. 18

DCF Estimates for the "Market" as a whole

In terms of DCF estimates we can go from the broad to the specific. By broad I mean the market as a whole, since by holding a diversified portfolio an investor reduces the possibility of gains from one firm being the result of losses by another. In Schedule 3 is a graph of the dividend yield on the TSX Composite (Cansim V122628) along with the yield to maturity on the long Canada (LTC) bond (Cansim V122501). Currently the TSX dividend yield is about 2.92%, while the Long Canada yield is 2.27%. This is an unusual situation that has prevailed since the end of 2011. It is unusual since equities are a claim on real resources and should grow in line with the growth rate in profits and GDP. In contrast, the yield on the long Canada bond is fixed and is all
the investor can earn if the bond is held to maturity. As a result, we would expect the TSX
dividend yield to be below that on the long Canada bond.

In Schedule 4 is a graph of the after tax profits and dividends earned and paid in Canada by 4 Canadian corporations. The data is from the GDP accounts and goes back to 1956 and in both 5 6 cases is scaled by dividing by GDP. The after tax profits are those reported for tax purposes and do not reflect the accounting "games" that are often used to inflate accounting or GAAP profits 7 to "please" investors. For example, non-cash items like capital gains are removed and 8 inventories are adjusted to remove inflationary gains. As is to be expected, aggregate dividends 9 (right side axis) are more stable than aggregate after tax profits. After-tax profits plummeted, for 10 11 example, during the recessions in 1981, the early 1990s, marginally in the early 2000s and during the recent financial crisis. Overall average (median) dividends have been 3.2% (2.7%) of 12 GDP and average (median) after tax corporate profits 6.6%, (6.7%) but much more variable. 13 Until recently after tax profits have been above these long run averages and reached over 10.0% 14 in 2008 before the financial crisis as high resource prices benefitted Corporate Canada. 15

Dividends are more stable than earnings as firms don't like to cut their dividends. This is 16 important since some utility analysts "key" dividend growth forecasts off earnings forecasts. 17 18 This is suspect since the greater variability in earnings means that their average growth rate always exceeds that of dividends in the same way that the arithmetic return always exceeds that 19 of the geometric (compound) growth rate.⁴ However, with this caveat it is hard not to conclude 20 that in the long-run dividends and after tax profits grow at about the same rate as the overall 21 economy, but are more variable. The average real Canadian growth rate since 1961 has been 22 3.20%, similar to that for 2017, while the Bank of Canada's operating band for inflation centres 23 on 2.0%.⁵ This implies a long-run growth rate in dividends and earnings of about 5.3% 24

⁴ The standard deviation of after tax profits as a % of GDP has been about twice that of dividends.

⁵ Schedule 5 has the Canadian CPI inflation rate back to 1914 and shows how successful the Bank of Canada's policy has been.

(1.02*1.032). This is probably a low estimate for two reasons. First, the GDP accounts have
become less reliable as the economy has shifted to a knowledge-based economy, since it has
become more difficult to estimate the value of productivity changes. Second, the arithmetic vs
compound growth rate problem also affects the GDP accounts, which are less variable than
similar accounts for companies. However, with this caveat the DCF estimate for the Canadian
market as a whole is 8.37% (1.0292*1.053-1).

An alternative estimate of future growth for the market as a whole is to use the "br" or 7 sustainable growth rate. In Schedule 6 is the aggregate dividend payout from the GDP accounts. 8 We can see very clearly the jump in the payout during the severe recessions in the early 1980s 9 and 1990s when Corporate Canada had serious profitability problems. The median dividend 10 11 payout is 42%. This is more reliable than the average, which is biased due to very low earnings in some recessionary years. In Schedule 7 is the return on equity (ROE) earned by Corporate 12 Canada as reported by Statistics Canada. Again we can see the business cycle as very low 13 profitability in the mid 1990's and again in 2003 and 2009 which makes the median more useful. 14 Combining the median retention rate (1-dividend payout) and median ROE gives a sustainable 15 growth rate of 5.77% and DCF equity cost of 8.86%. 16

These two DCF equity cost estimates of 8.37% and 8.86% would seem to be reasonable 17 18 estimates assuming that the economy is neither in recession or booming. Otherwise, there might be short run growth built into the dividend yield. In Schedule 9 is the Statistics Canada capacity 19 utilisation showing that the economy is running very close to full capacity. The median capacity 20 utilisation levels since 1987 have been 83.6 & 81.8% for non-farm and manufacturing 21 respectively, very close to the maximum levels recorded. This observation is confirmed by the 22 August 2018 unemployment rate of 6.0% and the unemployment data graphed in Schedule 10. 23 The unemployment rate and the capacity data would both put the Canadian economy at close to 24 the peak of the business cycle when inflationary pressures set in. This assessment is confirmed 25

8

by the Bank of Canada's business outlook survey in Schedule 11, where there has been a clear
 shift in business assessment of increasing capacity problems in the near future.⁶

In Schedule 12 is a graph of the dividend yield on the S&P500 index and in Schedule 13 a graph of the dividend payout rate on the S&P500 firms. The average dividend payout since 1956 is 48.4% while the median payout is 43.2% meaning that typically 56.8% of the earnings for S&P500 firms are reinvested to generate future growth in earnings. However, note from the graph that the S&P500 firms suffered significant problems in 2007-2009 during the financial crisis, which was not as evident in the Canadian data. In contrast, there is no evidence of the serious problems suffered by Corporate Canada in the recessions in the early 1980s and 1990s.

In Schedule 14 is the S&P ROE data for the S&P500 firms since 1977, where the average ROE 10 was 13.35% and the median ROE 13.77%. These are higher than the average Canadian ROE 11 since the data is for the largest firms in the US economy and includes a large proportion of 12 foreign earnings, whereas that for Canada is for all firms. Over this same period the average and 13 median retention rates were 51.6% and 56.8%. If I pair the median payout and ROE the "br" 14 growth rate is 7.83% and if I pair the averages the growth rate is 6.88% reflecting both the higher 15 average payout and lower average ROE. Combining these with the current dividend yield on the 16 17 S&P500 index of 1.77% gives a fair return on the S&P500 of 8.77-9.73%. Note the higher sustainable growth rate for the S&P500 is offset by its lower US dividend yield. As a result, the 18 estimate for the S&P500 is only about 0.50% higher than for the overall Canadian market. 19 Using the DCF model to estimate the market's required return on equity (equity cost) would 20 indicate a value of 8.37-8.86% for Canada and about 0.50% higher for the US. These numbers 21 look more accurate than they really are, but a value of 8.5% to 9.50% would seem reasonable. 22

More importantly this range of estimates for the market as a whole provides a ceiling for the required return for utility investors, since utilities are unambiguously lower risk than the market

as whole.

⁶ Monetary Policy Report, July 2018.

1 S&P US Utility DCF cost estimates

As well as the data for the S&P500 as a whole, Standard and Poors also publishes data on the utilities that meet the requirements to be included in the S&P500 index. In Schedule 15 is the summary data for the electric utilities in the S&P500 index. Note that the S&P data includes the firms that at the time were classified into industry sub groups where the data for each year reflects the S&P value weighted average of the firms for that year.

The schedules provide the basic data needed for a DCF analysis. The data includes dividends, 7 earnings, book value per share, average market values and the return on equity. From this it is 8 possible to calculate several pieces of useful information. First, is the average payout, which is 9 10 in the fourth column followed by the retention ratio. Utilities as low risk and low growth investments have relatively high payouts. For the electric utilities the average and median 11 payouts are both 74%. This is corroborated by the very high average (median) dividend yield of 12 4.47% (4.40%). The very high dividend payout means that the growth potential for these 13 utilities is low, which reduces the error in using the DCF model. It also means that utilities are 14 15 quintessentially dividend or income stocks. The average 2017 dividend yield for the electric utilities was 3.57% or twice that for the S&P500 index as a whole. 16

To estimate the future growth rate I can assume that each year the utility is expected to earn its 17 current ROE, so that its earnings will grow by the retention rate times this ROE. For example, in 18 1993 the retention rate was 10.57% and the ROE 11.25% for the electric utilities implying future 19 earnings growth of 1.19%, which is the g (*b***ROE*) in the next column. For 1993 the dividend 20 yield for the S&P Electric utilities was 5.73% (column 8), so that the DCF equity cost estimate 21 was 6.99%, which is in column 10. In 1993 the average long term (ten year) US Treasury yield 22 was 5.80% implying that the electric utility risk premium was only 1.18%. Column 11 gives the 23 market to book ratio for these utilities, which in 1993 was 1.59, implying correctly that the ROE 24 of these utilities of 11.25% exceeded their equity cost. 25

26 The above calculation is a *mechanical* exercise and includes estimation error in both the earned

ROE, which affects both the forecast ROE and the retention rate. To reduce individual 1 estimation errors the exercise is repeated for each year from 1993 until 2017. This gives the 2 average and median electric utility risk premium of 3.36% and 3.49%. However, the br growth 3 4 rate is sensitive to the actual earnings, which affect the retention rate and may not capture the full amount of growth expectations. To check for this the last two columns estimate the utility risk 5 premium with two alternative growth expectations. URP2 assumes that the expected ROE is the 6 median ROE for the whole period 1993-2017, which avoids the problem of fluctuating earned 7 returns. URP3 also assumes that the retention rate is the constant median retention rate for the 8 whole period. This avoids the problem of declining retention rates as earnings are squeezed and 9 the dividend maintained. The average and median URP2 is 3.18% and 3.74% and for URP3 the 10 values are 3.20% and 2.94%. 11

12 As a final check I looked at the growth in the dividend per share for the electric utilities relative to GDP.⁷ Over the period from January 1994 to 2017 the average (median) nominal US GDP 13 growth rate was 4.39% (4.39%), whereas the average (median) dividend per share growth rate of 14 the S&P500 Electrics was 1.88% (2.04%) or less than half that of the US economy.⁸ In Schedule 15 12 is a graph of the ten year US Treasury yield against the dividend yield of the S&P500 16 17 electrics. The correlation is over 0.50 and clearly dividend yields have dropped with the drop in US market interest rates indicating that these companies are seen as defensive interest rate 18 sensitive investments. A naïve forecast would be that these utilities have dividend growth rates 19 of no more than 50% of US GDP or about 2%. This would produce a DCF estimate of less than 20 6.0%. 21

- 22 From the data in Schedule 15, I derive two conclusions:
- 23 24

• Risk premiums of the order of 3.00-3.70% for a typical US electric utility over ten year US government bond yields is reasonable, since it reflects the experience of the

⁷ The dramatic reduction in the number of gas companies makes their use problematic and even for the electrics where the number of firms is not constant there are problems.

⁸ In 1993 the average DPS was \$7.11 whereas in 2017 it was \$10.57 for a compound growth rate of 1.66% well below the real growth rate in the US economy let alone the nominal growth rate.

1 last 25 years.

The most recent 2017 data reflect a risk premium of 3.60-4.18% over the currently
 lower US Treasury yields indicating slightly higher current risk premiums.

4 Individual company estimates

The DCF estimates for the market as a whole and the S&P utility indexes are more reliable than 5 for individual companies due to the significant measurement error attached to forecasting future 6 growth rates. For example, the forecast growth rate for the economy is more accurate since the 7 growth rate in profits for the market as a whole is constrained in the long run by the growth rate 8 9 in the economy. However, the growth rates are mechanically estimated and do not reflect market estimates. Consequently, some use analyst forecast of earnings growth as a proxy for the 10 11 sustainable growth rates in the former estimates. However, in my judgment these are no more reliable as can be illustrated by looking at the sample of US electric utilities I analysed in 12 Appendix C plus those included in Mr. Coyne's report. 13

Schedule 17 has data I extracted on September 18, 2018. The data consists of the analyst forecast five year growth rate and the past 5 year growth from Yahoo Finance, which sources their data from S&P's capital IQ data service. If the 5 year forecast growth rate is combined with the current dividend yield, it provides the equity cost based on 5 year analyst growth expectations (K(Est g)). At first glance, this estimate might look reasonable since the average (median) value across all 11 companies is 8.85% (8.90%). However, there are several problems.

20 First, these UHCs are clearly lower risk than the overall market and an estimate of 8.95% is very similar to that of the market as a whole. This is confirmed by their average beta of -0.01 21 confirming the discussion in Appendix C that UHC stock prices are currently being driven by 22 interest rate risk, rather than market risk. Second, the average five-year growth forecast is 4.99% 23 earnings growth. However, the past average 5 year growth rate was only 0.96%, that is, these 24 25 analysts are forecasting a 5X increase in earnings growth. Of importance is that only one out of the 11 companies has a forecast growth rate less than that for the previous 5 years and this is 26 Eversource, where the numbers are very similar. What this indicates is the "optimism bias" 27

1 amongst security analysts. This bias is simply a cognitive bias and not a fraudulent or intentional

- 2 bias, that is, analysts tend to be optimistic about the companies they follow. In the same way,
- 3 Professor Flyvberg apparently informed the public inquiry into the Muskrat Falls cost over runs
- 4 that the same optimism bias tends to lead proponents of mega projects to under-estimate costs.⁹
- 5 This optimism bias is compounded by the relatively small number of analysts, where there is
- 6 sometimes only one analyst providing revenue forecasts.
- 7 It also has to be emphasised that the DCF model assumes growth *forever* at this constant forecast
- 8 growth rate. The average forecast growth rate of 4.99% might seem reasonable but the Mr.
- 9 Coyne (page 32 of his report) estimates US growth of just 4.35%. It is inconceivable that low
- 10 risk US utilities can consistently grow faster than the US economy that supports them.
- 11 At Schedule 18 is a reprint of a Globe and Mail article reporting on an update of a study by the
- 12 consulting firm, McKinsey. They report that analysts start out optimistic when making their five
- 13 year forecast, but gradually as they get more information (generally from the company) they
- 14 hone in on the correct number and this number is invariable lower. In Schedule 19 is an extract
- 15 from the Royal Bank of Canada's Investment Strategy Playbook (February 2016) reporting the
- 16 same phenomena.
- This optimism bias has been in the academic literature for some time. Easton and Sommers¹⁰ for example, have documented the optimism bias at 2.84% where they also state (page 986)

Our estimate of the implied expected rate of return on the market from the value-weighted regression, after removing the effect of bias in analysts' forecasts, is 9.67% with an implied equity risk premium of 4.43%. Of course, this estimate of the equity risk premium is more reasonable than that obtained when all observations have equal weight.⁸

19

⁹ Canadian Press, 09-09-2018, 'optimism bias' common cause of cost overrun: project expert on Muskrat falls.

¹⁰ "Effect of analyst's optimism on estimates of the expected rate of return implied by earnings forecasts, Journal of Accounting Research, 45-5, December 2007.

These estimates are in line with my own estimate of the expected return on the US market even 1 though their estimates were based on data several years ago. More importantly there is no 2 reason to believe that analyst optimism has suddenly disappeared anymore than construction 3 costs are now accurately estimated. In fact, this optimism bias persists in current studies to the 4 extent that authors refer to it as "well documented"¹¹ that is, researchers are so used to the 5 optimism bias that they automatically take it into account. The Financial Times also noted that 6 analyst optimism exists in Europe, where they quote Goldman Sachs that "going back 25 years 7 analysts have been too optimistic about earnings growth in 20 years out of the 25 and by 8 8 percentage points on average over the whole period."¹² A Google search on analyst optimism 9 produced 5,510,000 hits up from just 645,000 three years ago! 10

Mark Grinblatt of UCLA recently looked at the optimism bias and a summary of his research on
 May 30, 2018¹³ reported that

"When analysts were either most biased or most optimistic, it was by a lot: Among the
 20 percent of companies about which analysts most optimistically forecasted earnings
 — those analysts' estimates were on the high side by about 50 percent. By contrast,
 among the 20 percent of companies about which analysts were least optimistically
 biased, earnings forecasts overshot actual results by less than 1.0 percent."

Of importance is that even amongst the least biased they are still biased even though by less than1.0%.

A standard way of alleviating the effects of analyst growth optimism is to use the sustainable
growth rate, which indicates that growth in earnings and dividends generally comes from
reinvesting earnings at a positive rate of return. From the data on the US electric utilities in
Schedule 17 their retention rate of earnings averages just 14%. This is biased low by two firms
actually paying more in dividends than is being earned. For this reason the median value of 32%

¹¹ See Huang and Tan, for example, "Analyst target price optimism around the world," November 2013.

¹² Sarah Gordon, "European corporates thwart analyst's optimism," Financial Times, April 27, 2014.

¹³ https://www.anderson.ucla.edu/faculty-and-research/anderson-review/analyst-bias

is more reasonable meaning that 68% of earnings are paid out as dividends similar to the earlier data from S&P's Analyst Handbook. As we would expect, these mature utilities reinvest less of their earnings than do typical companies so we would expect them to grow at less than the average earnings growth rate. With the recent average ROE for each utility the sustainable growth rate averages just 2.27% and the median slightly higher at 2.61%. This growth forecast is more consistent with a US economy growing at under 5.0%, the mature nature of their operations and adjusting their analyst growth rates down to reflect persistent optimism.

This produces an average (median) equity cost of 5.90% (5.63%) consistent with their average 8 (median) market to book (MB) ratio of 1.82 (1.87), and investors being happy with the average 9 (median) earned ROE of 8.56% (9.06%). Notably the difference between these estimates and 10 11 those obtained by using analyst forecasts is almost exactly the same as the optimism bias of 2.84% bias as reported by Easton and Summers.¹⁴ Further, we can always back out from analyst 12 growth forecasts an implicit rate of return. For example, with an average growth forecast of 13 4.99% for these electric utilities and a retention rate of 32%, the implied rate of return on 14 investment is ROE = .0499/.32 or $15.59\%^{15}$ which exceeds their current median ROE of 9.06%15 by 72%. 16

17 Earnings versus dividends

A final problem with the use of analyst forecasts is that they are based on earnings, not dividends, whereas the DCF model values dividends not earnings! As Schedule 5 showed earnings are more volatile than dividends even after we aggregate over all firms. What this means is that the short term growth forecast for earnings is on average higher than for dividends, even if their long run, or compound, growth rates are unbiased and exactly the same. This is due to the common practise of smoothing dividend payments, or put another way firms only increase their dividend after their fundamental earnings have increased and not due to temporary factors.

¹⁴ These estimates are slightly lower than those I presented in 2016.

¹⁵ This just reverses g = b*ROE.

1 To illustrate the problem in using earnings I used the S&P Analyst Handbook for the S&P500

- 2 index. This index comprises the majority of the value of US companies and is representative of
- 3 Corporate USA. It includes EPS and DPS data from which I calculated annual growth rates. I did
- 4 the same for the nominal GDP series available in the Federal Reserve Bank of St Louis
- 5 Economic data bank (FRED, GDPA). The following is a graph of these growth rates.



6

The earnings series is clearly more volatile even for this index of 500 companies that diversifies 7 away the unique results of any individual company. We can see for example, the dramatic effect 8 9 of the financial crisis when 2008 aggregate EPS dropped from \$66.17 to \$14.88 for a growth rate of -77.5%. The EPS of the S&P500 then recovered to \$50.87 with a 242.5% increase, but the 10 average of these two growth rates of 83% still left earnings below their 2007 level. In contrast, 11 DPS slightly increased in 2008 by 1.83% before dropping in 2009 by 21.06% as firms reacted to 12 the lower earnings with a lag. This phenomenon is exactly the same as the arithmetic versus 13 14 compound growth rate problem encountered in estimating the market risk premium in Appendix 15 B. The fact is more volatile series always have higher arithmetic growth rates.

16 Over the entire period from 1967, US nominal GDP has grown by about 5.92%-6.40%

- 17 depending on whether you emphasise arithmetic, median, ordinary least squares (OLS) or
- 18 compound growth rates. The range is relatively small due to the small volatility of these growth

rates (3.00%). We get a similar result for DPS growth rates where the range is 5.68%-6.00% or 1 0.24-0.40% less, but very similar. For EPS growth rates, in contrast, there is a wide range from 2 6.11% to 11.94% since the volatility of the annual growth rates is very large at 40.6% or 6.4X 3 the volatility on the DPS growth rates. Of critical importance is that long run, the earnings of the 4 S&P500 index has broadly tracked GDP growth as one would expect, so the "best" estimate of 5 earnings growth (OLS) is exactly the same as the growth rate in GDP.¹⁶ However, short run, the 6 average growth rate can be much higher, since it takes into account the base from which this 7 8 growth is earned.

9 What this means is that analyst growth expectations are biased inputs into the constant growth

10 model even if the analysts themselves are neither fraudulent nor suffering from the optimism

bias. This is because the limited growth forecasts that are available are all short term and at most

12 for five years. Long term the best estimate for earnings growth is the growth rate in GDP since

both EPS and DPS growth have tracked GDP growth over the last 51 years.

14 **Conclusion**

21

15 From the forgoing DCF estimates I draw the following conclusions:

The Overall equity market return in Canada is in a range 8.00%-9.00% and that in the US slightly (0.50%) higher;

The US S&P electric utility risk premium has been 3.0-3.70% over ten year US
 government bond yields, but has recently been slightly higher due to very low bond yields;

The individual DCF estimates for US electric utilities based on analyst growth
 forecasts would put their equity cost at just under 9%. However, these forecasts are biased
 high and inaccurate estimates of their underling DPS growth rates. Removing this bias by
 using sustainable growth forecasts lowers this estimate to under 6.0%.
 Given the errors attached to any estimate, I judge the DCF equity market required return to be in
 a range 8.5-9.5% and the fair return to a US electric utility to be around 7.0% largely the same

estimates I presented in 2016.

¹⁶ This simply confirms my prior assumption that long run earnings and dividends tend to track GDP

growth.

Schedule 1

<u>YEAR</u>	BEGINNING BOOK VALUE <u>PER SHARE</u>	EARNINGS <u>PER SHARE</u>	DIVIDEND <u>PER SHARE</u>	RETENTIONS <u>PER SHARE</u>
1	20.00	2.40	1.20	1.20
2	21.20	2.54	1.27	1.27
3	22.47	2.70	1.35	1.35
4	23.80	2.86	1.43	1.43
5	25.24	3.03	1.52	1.52

ASSUMPTIONS:	Return on Equity	= 12%
	Dividend Payout	= 50%
	Cost of Equity	= 10%

SCHEDULE 2

<u>YEAR</u>	BEGINNING BOOK VALU <u>PER SHARE</u>	EAF E <u>PER</u>	NINGS DI <u>SHARE</u> PE	VIDENDS R SHARE	RETENTIONS <u>PER SHARE</u>
1	20.00	2.40	1.20	1.20	
2	21.20	2.54	1.32	1.22	
3	22.40	2.69	1.45	1.24	
4	23.70	2.83	1.59	1.25	
5	24.90	2.99	1.73	1.26	

ASSUMPTIONS:	Return on Equity	=	12%
	Dividend Payout	=	50% + 2% p.a.
	Required Return	=	10%





Note: Statistics Canada issued a new revision of the GDP accounts starting in June 2012 where there was a substantial revision to profits and dividends to reflect the importance of inter corporate dividend payments.




Note in several years profits were negative in which case the payout was set at 100%.









Chart 8: Both capacity pressures and labour shortages have intensified

 Percentage of firms responding to the Business Outlook Survey reporting more intense capacity pressures (or labour shortages) compared with 12 months ago minus the percentage of firms reporting less intense capacity pressures (or labour shortages)

Source: Bank of Canada

Last observation: 2018Q2



Chart 10: Firms in all regions expect capacity pressures to intensify

* Percentage of firms responding to the *Business Outlook Survey* expecting more intense capacity pressures over the next 12 months minus the percentage of firms expecting less intense capacity pressures

Source: Bank of Canada

Last observation: 2018Q2







				S&P Ele	ctric U	HC Data							
	EPS	DPS	PAYOUT	RETAIN	ROE	g (B*ROE)	YIELD	US TSY	K	MB	URP	URP2	URP3
1993	7.95	7.11	89.43	10.57	11.25	1.19	5.73	5.80	6.99	1.59	1.18	1.15	2.94
1994	8.45	7.05	83.43	16.57	11.71	1.94	6.55	7.25	8.62	1.37	1.37	1.24	2.35
1995	9.23	6.97	75.51	24.49	12.36	3.03	6.23	6.40	9.45	1.39	3.04	2.68	2.86
1996	9.07	6.96	76.74	23.26	11.64	2.71	5.86	6.52	8.73	1.43	2.21	2.04	2.37
1997	7.63	6.64	87.02	12.98	10.16	1.32	5.49	6.27	6.88	1.49	0.62	0.73	2.24
1998	8.52	6.5	76.20	23.80	11.05	2.63	4.45	5.20	7.19	1.82	2.00	1.98	2.23
1999	9.31	6.24	67.02	32.98	12.36	4.08	4.60	5.80	8.87	1.69	3.07	2.59	1.79
2000	6.06	6.36	104.95	-4.95	7.04	-0.35	4.40	5.90	4.04	1.80	-1.87	-2.07	1.48
2001	10.58	5.42	51.23	48.77	13.63	6.65	3.41	5.01	10.28	1.88	5.27	3.93	1.35
2002	7.31	5.93	81.12	18.88	10.18	1.92	4.82	4.53	6.83	1.63	2.30	2.46	3.28
2003	8.44	5.29	62.68	37.32	10.61	3.96	4.31	4.02	8.44	1.51	4.42	4.56	3.27
2004	11.12	5.77	51.89	48.11	12.37	5.95	3.74	4.28	9.91	1.68	5.63	4.93	2.42
2005	10.22	6.85	67.03	32.97	11.86	3.91	3.69	4.31	7.75	2.04	3.44	3.14	2.35
2006	12.35	6.99	56.60	43.40	12.68	5.50	3.37	4.82	9.06	2.13	4.24	3.46	1.50
2007	14.82	7.85	52.97	47.03	12.81	6.02	3.09	4.54	9.30	2.20	4.76	3.86	1.49
2008	15.27	8.57	56.12	43.88	12.83	5.63	3.75	3.57	9.59	1.92	6.03	5.18	3.15
2009	13.37	8.8	65.82	34.18	10.53	3.60	5.01	3.36	8.79	1.38	5.44	5.59	4.65
2010	14.56	9.06	62.23	37.77	10.96	4.14	4.96	3.19	9.30	1.38	6.12	6.12	4.76
2011	13.94	9.49	68.08	31.92	10.1	3.22	4.70	2.67	8.07	1.47	5.40	5.69	5.02
2012	12.46	9.78	78.49	21.51	8.38	1.80	4.53	1.80	6.41	1.45	4.62	5.20	5.72
2013	11.52	9.52	82.64	17.36	7.47	1.30	4.18	2.43	5.54	1.48	3.11	3.74	4.73
2014	12.67	9.43	74.43	25.57	8.04	2.06	3.82	2.46	5.95	1.57	3.49	4.27	4.32
2015	14.1	9.8	69.50	30.50	8.85	2.70	3.81	2.15	6.61	1.61	4.46	5.13	4.62
2016	7.56	10.32	136.51	-36.51	4.8	-1.75	3.77	1.87	1.95	1.74	0.08	-2.26	4.86
2017	14.29	10.57	73.97	26.03	8.8	2.29	3.57	2.34	5.94	1.82	3.60	4.18	4.18
average			74.06	25.94	10.50	3.02	4.47	4.26	7.62	1.66	3.36	3.18	3.20
Median			73.97	26.03	10.96	2.71	4.40	4.31	8.07	1.61	3.49	3.74	2.94

URP assumes actual br growth, URP2 assumes that the expected ROE is the median value and URP3 also assumes a median retention rate. Source data is Standard & Poors Analyst's Handbook 2018.



	5 year	Growth											
	Past	Future	# Analysts Yi	eld	K (Est g)	ROE	Retention	SUST G	К	MB	DPS	EPS	Beta
Duke Energy	-0.14	4.13	7	4.54	8.86	6.66	0.06	5 0.41	4.97	1.37	3.7	1 3.953	-0.08
Allete Inc.,	5.76	6	1	2.95	9.13	8.17	0.32	2 2.61	5.63	1.87	2.24	4 3.29	-0.13
Eversource	5.98	5.8	6	3.18	9.16	9.06	0.36	5 3.30	6.59	1.78	3 2.02	2 3.18	3 0.07
OGE Energy	-3.54	4.7	1	3.56	8.43	17.44	0.59	9 10.24	14.16	1.91	1.3	3 3.22	0.71
Pinnacle West	-6.96	3.72	4	3.46	8.90	9.6	0.33	3 3.18	6.75	1.8	3 2.78	3 4.16	-0.12
Evergy	-1.19	9.2	4	3.19	12.68	4.94	0.21	1 1.04	4.26	1.43	3 1.84	4 2.33	0.19
Alliant	3.69	5.75	2	3.06	8.99	11	0.36	5 3.95	7.13	2.35	5 1.34	4 2.09	-0.07
American Electric	2.82	5.59	5	3.42	9.20	10.61	0.37	7 3.88	7.43	1.9	2.4	3.91	-0.14
Edison International	-0.13	3.44	5	3.54	7.10	2.68	-0.91	1 -2.43	1.03	1.88	3 2.42	2 1.27	-0.25
PNM	3.26	4.45	3	2.67	7.24	4.91	-0.17	7 -0.82	1.83	1.87	7 1.0	5 0.909	-0.17
Southern	0.98	2.1	8	5.47	7.68	9.14	-0.04	4 -0.36	5.09	1.91	2.4	4 2.31	-0.15
Average	0.96	4.99	4.18	3.55	8.85	8.56	0.14	4 2.27	5.90	1.82	2		-0.01
Median	0.98	4.70	4.00	3.42	8.90	9.06	0.32	2 2.61	5.63	1.87	7		-0.12

US Electric's Financial Data

All data from Capital IQ as reported by Yahooo Finance

Wall St.'s woeful forecasting not getting better

David Parkinson The Globe and Mail

PublishedFriday, May. 21 2010, 6:00 PM EDT

http://www.theglobeandmail.com/globe-investor/investment-ideas/wall-sts-woeful-forecasting-not-getting-better/article4353202/

Nearly a decade ago - about the time the bursting tech bubble had raised serious questions about conflicts of interest in Wall Street equity research - consulting firm McKinsey & Co. did a study on the accuracy of analysts' company earnings forecasts. The results were discouraging: Analysts were routinely over-optimistic about earnings growth, too slow to revise forecasts when economic conditions changed, and prone to increasingly inaccurate forecasts when the economy slowed.

Since then, major scandals involving tainted research have come to light, Wall Street's biggest firms have paid \$1.4-billion (U.S.) in penalties for those practices, and regulators have put rules in place aimed at creating equity research with more independence and distance from the investment-banking side of the business. Unfortunately, McKinsey reports, the changes have had little effect on the accuracy of analysts' projections.

Downturn reveals same old habits In an update of the 2001 study, McKinsey researchers found that from 2003 to 2006, analysts' earnings projections actually did look less unrealistically rosy. In each of those years, analysts, on average, actually underestimated S&P 500 annual earnings for significant portions of the year - and undershot through the entire year in 2005 and 2006.

But lest we think this was evidence of a new kind of thinking within Wall Street research departments, the Street's wide-eyed optimism came back with a vengeance starting in 2007.

Going back over the past 25 years, McKinsey found that, on average, analysts' earnings-growth forecasts "have been nearly 100-per-cent too high." Annual S&P 500 consensus growth forecasts have typically been in the 10- to 12-per-cent range, while actual earnings growth has averaged 6 per cent.

Broken-clock accuracy Looking at five-year rolling average growth estimates, there have only been two periods in the past 25 years when the earnings met or exceeded analysts' forecasts. Both were in recovery periods after the U.S. recessions of the early 1990s and the early 2000s.

"This pattern confirms our earlier findings that analysts typically lag behind events in revising their forecasts to reflect new economic conditions," McKinsey researchers wrote. "When economic growth accelerates, the size of the forecast error declines; when economic growth slows, it increases."

This pattern means that when the analysts are accurate with their forecasts, it's sort of the same way a broken clock is accurate - twice a day.

"As economic growth cycles up and down, the actual earnings S&P 500 companies report occasionally coincide with the analysts' forecasts."

SCHEDULE 19



Consensus Bottom-Up S&P 500 EPS Forecasts (Indexed to 100)

Note: Estimates are bottom-up and indexed to 100; shown from initial release through final/most recent results. Source: S&P, Thomson Financial, Compustat, FactSet and RBC Capital Markets

Source: <u>RBC Investment Strategy Playbook</u>, February 2016

S&P500 Growth rates versus Nominal GDP

GDP	EPS	DPS			
8.18	8.07	5.14			
5.47	0.35	2.93			
8.53	-11.25	-0.63			
9.81	11.11	-2.23			
5 11.48	12.63	2.61			
8.41	27.10	7.30			
9.04	8.95	6.51			
11.19	-10.46	2.22			
11.12	24.50	10.05			
12.96	9.89	15.31			
11.78	13.22	8.57			
8.75	20.52	11.44			
12.24	-0.27	9.03			
4.26	3.64	7.63			
8.68	-17.71	3.62			
11.11	11.00	1.75			
7.46	18.60	7.73			
5.55	-12.20	4.91			
6.02	-0.89	4.81			
7.85	20.86	6.40			
7.74	35.71	10.44			
5.70	-3.71	13.57		Crouth	Datas
3.21	-4.98	9.41		Grown	TRALES
0.80	-25.03	0.91			
	15.78	1.48			
6.28	20.70	1.62			
9 4.84 5 5 6 5	= 39.79 10.09	4.77		GDP	FDS
0.07	10.98	4.65		GDI	LIJ
5.20	14.05	3.05			
6.27	5.06	4.58			
6.46	-5.00	3.02		/	
3.21	3.80	-2.52	Arithmetic	6.38%	11.94%
3.35	-50.60	-3.26			
477	11 70	2.16			
6.59	76,62	8.15			
674	20.15	11.73	Madian	E 0.20/	10.00%
5.95	19.44	14.96	Median	5.92%	10.99%
	10.44	19.00			
4.61	10.56	12.02			
1.81	-18.82	12.01	- ·	a a . (a
-1.79	-77.51	1.83	Compound	6.40%	6.11%
3.76	242.54	-21.06			
3.67	51.76	1.43			
4.21	12.40	16.23			
3.63	-0.49	18.24		6 220/	6 2 2 9/
4.39	15.82	12.00	ULS	0.32%	0.32%
3 95	2.11	12.79			
9.30	· 2.11	10.02			
2.00	-10.43	10.02			
4.16	9.27	5.32	Volatility	3 00%	40 56%
4.32	16.22	7.07	volucincy	3.0070	-0.3070

 $\begin{array}{c}
 2 \\
 3 \\
 4 \\
 5 \\
 6 \\
 7 \\
 8
\end{array}$

 $14 \\ 15 \\ 16 \\ 17 \\ 18 \\ 19 \\ 20 \\ 21 \\ 22 \\ 23 \\ 24 \\ 25$

DPS

6.00%

5.86%

5.68%

5.68%

6.36%